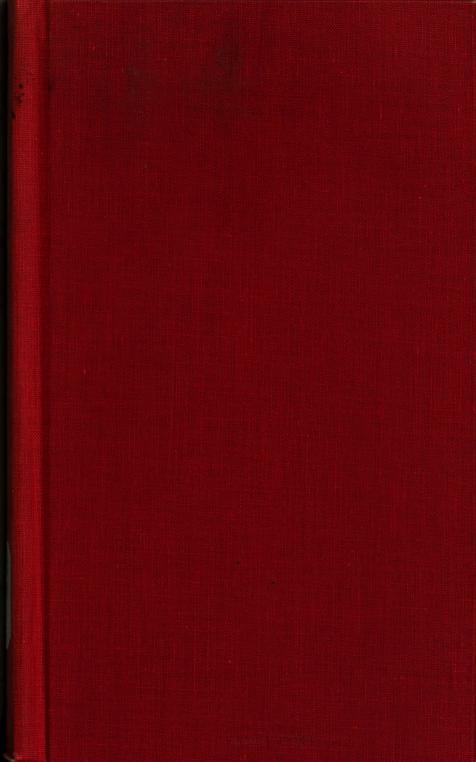
This is a reproduction of a library book that was digitized by Google as part of an ongoing effort to preserve the information in books and make it universally accessible.





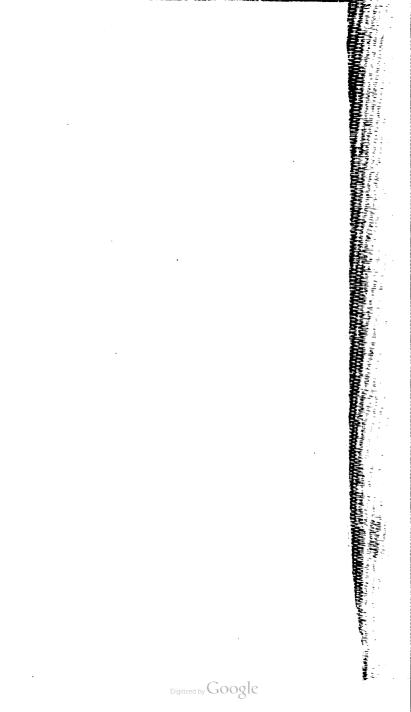
https://books.google.com



LIBRARY UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA DAVIS

u standard overetsissionen standarden er en sind som ander standarden er ander en som ander er en som ander er

ŧ.,



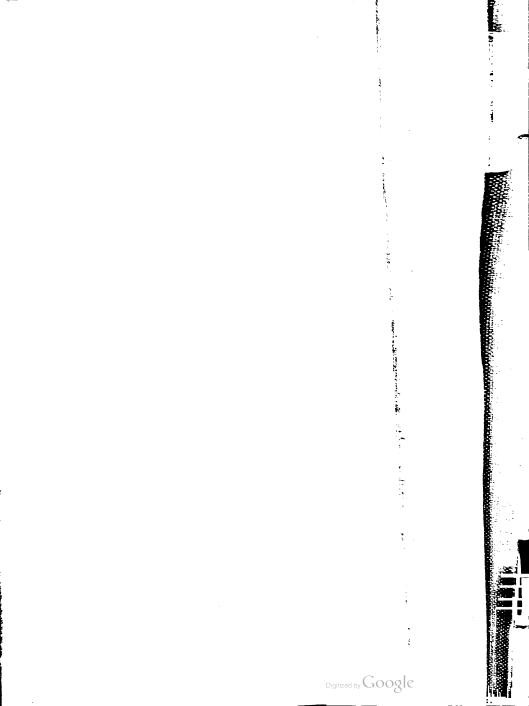
Bill of the second of the second s

Digitized by Google

}

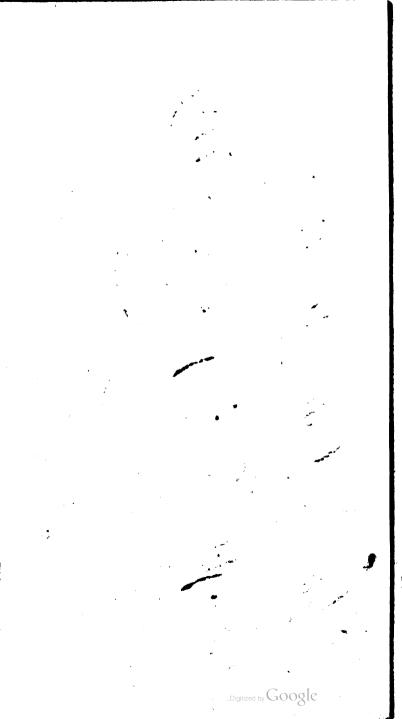
ļ

1





17591 Nu Book huly 25 Imith dentrou julanaç ø Google



SOME

REMARKABLE PASSAGES

IN THE

LIFE

Of the Honourable

Col. James Gardiner,

Who was SLAIN at the BATTLE of Preston-Pans,

SEPTEMBER 21, 1745.

WITH

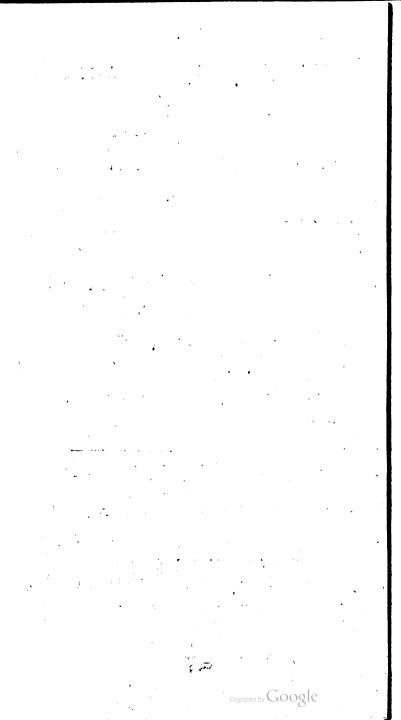
An Appendix relating to the antient Family of the MUNRO's of Fowlis.

By P. DODDRIDGE, D. D.

Net Pictate füit, nee Bello major & Armis. Virg.

EDINBURGH, Printed for G. HAMILTON and J. BALFOUR, Bookfellers there. M. DCC. XLVILA

> LIBUARY UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA DAVIS





TO

David Gardiner, Efq;

Cornet in Sir John Cope's Regiment of Dragoons.

Dear Sir,

HILE my Heart is following you with a truly Paternal Solicitude, thro all the Dangers of Military Life, in which you are thus early engaged, A 2 anxious

anxious for your Safety amidst the Instruments of Death, and the far more dangerous Allurements of Vice; I feel a peculiar Pleafure in being able, at length, though after fuch long Delays, to put into your Hands the Memoirs with which I now prefent you. They contain many Particulars, which would have been worthy of your attentive Notice, had they related to a Person of the most distant Nation or Age; But they will, I doubt not, command your peculiar Regard, as they are facred to the Memory of that excellent Man, from whom you had the Honour to derive your Birth, and by whole generous and affectionate Care you have been laid under all the Obligations, which the of best

a t

t

h

C

Sp

Br

Exa

But

best of Fathers could confer on a most beloved Son,

Here, Sir, you see a Gentleman, who with all the Advantages of a Liberal and Religious Education, added to every Natural Accomplishment that could render him most agreeable, entered, before he had attained the Stature of a Man, on those arduous and generous Services to which you are devoted, and behaved in them with a Gallantry and Courage, which will always give a Splendor to his Name among the Britifb Soldiery, and render him an Example to all Officers of his Rank. But alas! amidst all the Intrepidity of the Martial Hero, you fee him vanquished

yanquished by the Blandishments of Pleasure, and, in Chace of it, plunging himfelf into Follies and Vices for which no Want of Education or Genius could have been a sufficient Excuse. You behold him urging the ignoble and fatal Purfuit, unmoved by the Terrors which Death was continually darting around him, and the most fignal Delive. rances by which Providence again and again refcued him from those Terrors; till at length he was reclaimed by an ever memorable Interpolition of Divine Grace. Then you have the Pleafure of feeing him become in good earnest a Convert to Chriflianity, and, by speedy Advances, growing up into one of its bright. ęft

est Ornaments; his Mind continu. ally filled with the great Ideas which the Gospel of our Redeemer suggelis and bringing the bleffed Influence of its fublime Principles into overy Relation of Military and Civil, of Publick and Domestick Life. You trace him perfevering in a steady and uniform Courle of Goodnels, thro a long Series of honourable and prosperous Years, the Delight of all that were fo happy as to know him, and, in his Sphere, the most faithful Guardian of his Country; till at laft worn out with honourable Labours. and broken with Infirmities which they had hastened upon him before the Time, you fee him forgetting them at once at the Call of Duty and Provi-

nts of plung Vices. cation fuffr him Put which round elive n and Ter imed itio havi :0111 Chri 1Ces ghi çl.

Providence; with all the generous Ardour of his most vigorous Days rushing on the Enemies of Religion and Liberty, fustaining their Shockwith the most deliberate Fortitude, when deferted by those that should have supported him, and chearfully facrificing the little Remains of a Mortal Life, in the triumphant Views of a Glorious Immortality.

This, Sir, is the noble Object I prefent to your View; and you will, I hope, fix your Eye continually upon it, and will never allow yourfelf for one Day to forget, that this illustrious Man is COLONEL GARDINER, your ever honoured Father; who having approved his Fidelity to the Death and

and received a Crown of Life, feems as it were, by what you here read, to be calling out to you from amidft the Cloud of Witneffes with which you are furrounded, and urging you by every generous, tender, filial Sentiment, to mark the Footsteps of his Christian Race, and strenuously to maintain that Combat, where the Vistory is, through Divine Grace, certain, and the Prize an Eternal Kingdom in the Heavens.

The last Number of the Appendix introduces a most worthy Triumvirate of your Father's Friends, following him through the same Heroick Path, to an End like his; and with Pleasure pouring forth their b Lives

Digitized by Google

nerons Days eligion Shock inude, hould rfully of 2 Jiews

.

prov ill, 1 ipon for iftriner, ner, iavcath

Lives in Blood, for the Refcue and Prefervation of their dearer Country. And I truft, the Eloquence of their Examples will be prevalent with many, to emulate the many Virtues for which they were confpicuous.

My Hopes, Sir, that all these powerful Motives will especially have their full Efficacy on You, are greatly encouraged by the Certainty which I have, of your being well acquainted with the Evidence of *Christianity* in its full Extent; a criminal Ignorance of which, in the midst of great Advantages for learning them, leaves so many of our Young People a Prey to *Deism*, and so to Vice

V.

ue and Courence of evalent

many confpi

thefe have great which train rifti nina t o nem, Peo to

DEDICATION.

Vice and Ruin, which generally bring up its Rear. My Life would be a continual Burthen to me, if I had not a Confcioufness in the Sight of GOD, that, during the Years in which the important Trust of your Education was committed to my Care, I had laid before you the Proofs both of Natural and Revealed Religion, in what I affuredly efteem to be, with regard to the Judgment, if they are carefully examined, an irrefiftible Light; and that I had endeavoured to attend them with those Addresses, which might be most likely to impress your Heart. You have not, dear Sir, forgotten, and I am confident you can never entirely forget, the Affiduity with which b 2

which I have laboured to form your Mind, not only to what might be Ornamental to you in Human Life, but above all to a true Tafte of what is really excellent, and an early Contempt of those Vanities by which the Generality of our Youth, cfpecially in your Station, are debafed, enervated, and undone. My private as well as publick Addresses for this Purpose will, I know, be remembred by you, and the Tears of Tenderness with which they have fo often been accompanied: And may they be fo remembred, that they who are most tenderly concerned, may be comforted under the Lofs of fuch an ' ineftimable Friend as COLONEL GAR-DINER, by feeing that his Character, ın

i

t

۲

d

b

t

F

y Our

bç

ifê,

iat.

or: Ici

. pe•

led,

ate

his

Ŋ.

11.

\$0

ay

hØ

be

11

.

in all its most amiable and resplendent Parts, lives in you; and that how difficult soever it may be to act up to that Height of Expectation, with which the Eyes of the World will be fixed on the Son of such a Father, you are, in the Strength of Divine Grace, attempting it; at least are following him with generous Emulation, and with daily Solicitude, that the Steps may be less unequal!

May the LORD GOD of your Father, and I will add, of both your pious and honourable Parents, animate your Heart more and more with fuch Views and Sentiments as thefe! May He guard your Life amidft every Scene of Danger, to be a Protection and Bleffing

fing to those that are yet unborn; and may He give you, in some far distant Period of Time, to resign it by a gentler Dissolution than the HERO from whom you sprung, or if unerring Wisdom appoint otherwise, to end it with equal Glory!

I am,

Dear Sir,

Your ever faithful,

Affectionate Friend, and Obliged humble Servant,

Digitized by Google

Northampton, July 1. 1747.

P. DODDRIDGE,



LATELY PUBLISH'D,

'0ľ

Vİ

14

DGi

And SOLD by

Meffrs HAMILTON and BALFOUR,

Bookfellers in Edinburgh.

A Bridgment of Rapin's Hiftory of England, and the Continuation of it, with 70 Heads and Monuments, 3 Vols. 8vo, Price Bound, 18 s.

Medical Effays, 6 Vols. Price Bound, 11. 15. Monro's Ofteology, 3 s.

Boerhaave's Aphorisms, 2s. 6d. Spectator, 8 Vols. 16s.

Shakespear's Works, 9 Vols. 13 s. 6 d. Hale's Contemplations, 2 Vols. 5 s. Addison's Evidences of the Christian Religion, 2 s. 6 d.

Dunlop's

Digitized by Google

Derham's Phyfico-theology, 3 s. Aftro-theology, 2 s. 6 d.

Dunlop's Sermons, 2 Vols. 6 s. Sherlock on Death, 2 s. on Judgment, 2 s. ---- on a Future State, 2 s. 6 d. Shaftsbury's Characteristicks, 3 Vols. 7 s. 6 d. Lock's Effay abridg'd, 2 s. 6 d. Mole worth's Account of Denmark, 2 s. Scougal's Works, 3 s. Barrow on Contentment, 2 s. More's Divine Dialogues, 2 s. 6 d. Patrick's Heart's Ease, 3 s. Burnet on the 39 Articles, 6 s. 6 d. Milton's Paradite loft, 3 s. -- Paradife regain'd, 20. Hudibras, 3 s. Hutchifon's Moral Philosophy, 4s.

]

In a few Days will be Publish'd,

A New Edition of Temple's History of the Netherlands, Price Bound, 2s.

Alfo, a New Édition of Bishop Gutbrie's Memoirs of Scotland, Price Bound, 2 s. 6 d.

ERRATA.

PAGE 104, 1.3. for and some, read add some. P. 134. 1 28. f. Nine, r. Three.

Digitized by GOOGLC



d

th

SOME

REMARKABLE PASSAGES

IN THE

F

H

Digitized by Google

Of the Honourable

Col. JAMES GARDINER.

HEN I promised the Pub-**§**. I lick fome larger Account of Лċ the Life and Character of this illustrious Person, than I could conveniently infert in my Sermon on the fad Occafion of his Death; I was fecure, that, if Providence continued my Capacity of writing, I should not wholly difappoint the Expectation. For I was furnished with a Variety of Particulars, which appeared to me worthy of general. Notice, in Confequence of that intimateFriendthip with which he had honoured me during the Six last Years of his Life; a Friendship, which

Remarkable Passages in the

which led him to open his Heart to me in repeated Converfations with an unboundedConfidence; (as he then assure me, beyond what he had used with any other Man living,) fo for as Religious Experiences were concerned; And I had also received feveral very valuable Letters from him, during the Time of our Absence from each other, which contained most genuine and edifying Traces of his Christian Character. But I hoped farther to learn many valuable Particulars, from the Papers of his own Closet; and from his Letters to other Friends, as well as from what they more circumstantially knew concerning him: I therefore determined to delay the Execution of my Promife, till I could enjoy these Advantages for performing it in the most fatisfactory Manner; nor have I, on the whole, Reason to regret that Determination.

§. 2. I fhall not trouble my Reader with all the Caufes, which concurred to retard thefe expected Affiftances for almost a whole Year: The chief of them were, the tedious languishing Illness of his afflicted Lady, thro' whose Hands it was proper the Papers should pass; together with the Confusion into which the Rebels had thrown them, when they ranfacked his Seat at Bankton, where most of them were deposited. But having now received fuch of them as have escaped their rapacious Hands, and could conveniently be collected and transmitted, I fet myself with-

Digitized by Google

the

Life of Colonel GARDINER. 3

: 1

0D

hg

16

ed

ible

01

Dei

hī

:11

s Ø.

:he

CII-

erê

m

gć

01

f0:

ηĽ

E.

1

Зľ.

Ţ

ĵ.

C

the greatest Pleasure to perform what I esteem not merely a Tribute of Gratitude to the Memory of my invaluable Friend, (though never was the Memory of any mortal Man more precious and facred to me;) but of Duty to God, and to my Fellow-Creatures: For I have a most chearful Hope, that the Narrative I am now to write will, under the Divine Bleffing, be a Means of fpreading, what of all Things in the World every benevolent Heart will most defire to spread, a warm and lively Senfe of Religion.

§. 3. My own Heart has been fo much edified and animated, by what I have read in the Memoirs of Perfons who have been eminent for Wifdom and Piety, that I cannot but wish the Treasure may be more and more increafed: And I would hope, the World may gather the like valuable Fruits from the Life I am now attempting; not only as it will contain very fingular Circumstances, which may excite a general Curiofity, but as it comes attended with fome other particular Advantages.

§. 4. The Reader is here to furvey a Character of fuch eminent and various Goodnefs, as might demand Veneration, and infpire. him with a Defire to imitate it too, had it appeared in the obscurest Rank: But it will furely command fome peculiar Regard, when viewed in fo elevated and important a Station; efpecially as it shone, not in Ecclesiastical, but Military Life, where the Temptations are fo B 2 many,

Digitized by Google

.

Remarkable Passages in the

tb

2

r v

ġ,

D:

:(

30r

Bro

that

ĺa,

for

(

Wa

İt

00

Hus

k

ilie)

N₂₀

ie.

it i

d

51-12

e it

Í.

Acc

hire

lien

t n

ł

many, and the Prevalency of the contrary Character fo great, that it may feem no inconfiderable Praise and Felicity to be free from diffolute Vice, and to retain what in most other Professions might be esteemed only a Mediocrity of Virtue. It may furely with the highest Justice be expected, that the Title and Bravery of Colonel GARDINER will invite many of our Officers and Soldiers, to whom his Name has long been honourable and dear, to peruse this Account of him with some peculiar Attention: In Confequence of which, it may be a Means of increasing the Number, and brightning the Character, of those who are already adorning their Office, their Country, and their Religion; and of reclaiming those, who will see rather what they ought to be, than what they are. On the Whole, to the Gentleman of the Sword I would particularly offer these Menwirs, as theirs by so diftingushed a Title: Yet I am firmly perfuaded, there are none, whose Office is so facred, or whofe Proficiency in the Religious Life is fo advanced, but they may find fomething to demand their Thankfulnefs, and to awaken their Emulation.

• §. 5. Colonel JAMES GARDINER, of whom we write, was the Son of Captain Patrick Gardiner, of the Family of Torwood-Head, by Mrs. Mary Hodge, of the Family of Gladfmuir. The Captain, who was Master of a handsome Estate, ferved many Years in the

Life of Colonel GARDINER.

the Army of King William and Queen Anne, ary and died abroad with the British Forces in in-Germany, quickly after the Battle of Hochstet. 011 through the Fatigues he underwent in the her Duties of that celebrated Campaign. He had dir a Company in the Regiment of Foot, once 1elt commanded by Colonel Hodge, his valiant and Brother-in-law, who was flain at the Head of ite that Regiment, (my Memorial from Scotland om fays) at the Battle of Steenkirk, which was ar, fought in the Year 1692. 9C-

5. 6. Mrs. Gardiner, our Colonel's Mother. ch was a Lady of a very valuable Character; but er, it pleafed GoD to exercise her with very unho common Trials: For the not only loft her n-Husband and her Brother in the Service of ıg their Country, as before related, but also her, to eldeft Son, Mr. Robert Gardiner, on the Day t0 which compleated the 16th Year of his Age, at 11the Siege of Namur in 1695. But there is great fo " Reafon to believe, God bleffed these various **r**and heavy Afflictions, as the Means of form-. 1ing her to that eminent Degree of Piety, which US will render her Memory honourable as long eas it continues. 0

6. 7. Her Second Son, the worthy Perfon of whom I am now to give a more particular n Account, was born at Carriden in Linlithgow-;k Shire, on the 10th of January, A. D. 1687-8; the memorable Year of that glorious Revolution which he justly esteem'd among the happiest of all Events. So that when he was flain

Digitized by Google

d,

)f

r

n

е

5

Remarkable Paffages in the

flain in the Defence of those Liberties, which GOD then by so gracious a Providence refcued from utter Destruction, *i. e.* on the 21st of *September* 1745, he was aged 57 Years, 8 Months, and 11 Days.

6.8. The Annual Return of his Birth-Day was observed by him, in the latter and better Years of his Life, in a Manner very different from what is commonly practifed: For inflead of making it a Day of Festivity, I am told, he rather distinguished it as a Season of more than ordinary Humiliation before God; both in Commemoration of those Mercies which he received in the first Opening of Life, and under an affectionate Sense, as well of his long Alienation from the Great Author and Support of his Being, as of the many Imperfections which he lamented in the best of his Days and Services.

§. 9. I have not met with many Things remarkable concerning the early Years of his Life; only that his *Mother* took Care to inftruct him with great Tendernefs and Affection, in the Principles of true Christianity. He was also trained up in Human Literature at the School at *Linlithgow*, where he made a very confiderable Progress in the Languages. I remember to have heard him quote some Passages of the *Latin Classicks* very pertinentby; though his Employment in Life, and the various Turns which his Mind took under different

Digitized by Google.

6

Life of Colonel GARDINER.

7.

ferent Impulses in succeeding Years, prevented him from cultivating such Studies.

§. 10. The good Effects of his Mother's prudent and exemplary Care were not fo confpicuous, as the withed and hoped, in the younger Part of her Son's Life; yet there is great Reason to believe, they were not entirely loft. As they were probably the Occasion of many Convictions, which in his younger Years were overborne; fo I doubt not, that, when Religious Impressions took that strong Hold of his Heart which they afterwards did, that Stock of Knowledge which had been fo early laid up in his Mind, was found of confiderable Service. And I have heard him make the Observation, as an Encouragment to Parents, and other pious Friends, to do their Duty, and to hope for those good Confequences of it which may not immediately appear.

§. 11. Could his Mother, or a very religious Aunt, (of whofe good Inftructions and Exhortations I have often heard him fpeak with Pleafure) have prevailed, he would not have thought of a Military Life; from which, it is no Wonder, these Ladies endeavoured to diffuade him, confidering the mournful Experience they had of the Dangers attending it, and the dear Relatives they had loft already by it. But it fuited his Tafte; and the Ardor of his Spirit, animated by the Perfuasions of a Friend

Digitized by Google

es, which ce refcued ne 21ft a 57 Yean

Birth-Dŋ and betw y differen d: For in vity, I as a Seafon e fore Gon de Mercie pening c de, as we eat Autho the man in the ba

y Thin ears of and a and a uriftiant interan to the made inguage to the forand to and to forfor-

Remarkable Passin the

17:

k :::

fer: Len:

!ge. वारः]

ĥi, v

000

Was :

ma .

ah:

Hore

ay P

linco

ſ.

1 the

11 I.L

ļ₀[

ेश्चा ए

157

21.

ີນກ_{ັບ} ແບ

3 Spi

i ligi

lanit

ind w

ly in

Mar

idly.

Friend who greatly urged it *, was not to be restrained. Nor will the Reader wonder, that, thus excited and supported, it easily overbore their tender Remonstrances, when he knows, that this lively Youth fought Three Duels before he attained to the Stature of a Man; in one of which, when he was but Eight Years old, he received from a Boy much older than himfelf, a Wound in his Right Cheek, the Scar of which was always very apparent. The falle Senfe of Honour which inftigated him to it, might feem indeed fomething excufable in those unripened Years, and confidering the Profession of his Father, Brother, and Uncle; but I have often heard him mention this Rashness with that Regret, which the Reflection would naturally give to fo wife and good a Man in the Maturity of Life. And I have been informed, that, after his remarkable Conversion, he declined accepting a Challenge, with this calm and truly great , Reply, which in a Man of his experienced Bravery was exceeding graceful; "I fear "Sinning, though you know I do not feat " Fighting."

§. 12. He ferved first as a Cadet, which must have been very early; and then, at 14 Years old, he bore an *Ensign's* Commission in a *Scotist* Regiment in the *Dutch* Service; in which he continued till the Year 1702,

* I suppose this to have been Brigadier-General Row, who had from his Childhood a peculiar Affection for him.

Digitized by Google

8

Life of Colonel GARDINER.

t te

ıdei,

aliy

hea

hr#

yf 1

be

ud

igh

icti

ne

1Ës

1702, when (if my Information be right) he received an *Enfign*'s Commission from *Queen Anne*, which he bore in the Battle of *Ramellies*, being then in the 16th Year of his Age. In this ever-memorable Action, he received a Wound in his Mouth by a Musket Ball, which hath often been reported to be the Occasion of his Conversion. That Report was a mission one; but as fome very remarkable Circumstances attended this Affair, which I have had the Pleasure of hearing more than once from his own Mouth, I hope my Reader will excuse me, if I give him fo uncommon a Story at large.

et §. 13. Our young Officer was of a Party rd in the Forlorn Hope, and was commanded on what feemed almost a desperate Service, to et, to disposses the French of the Church-Yard at ol Ramellies, where a confiderable Number of them were posted to remarkable Advantage. his They fucceeded much better than was expeng Aed; and it may well be fuppoied that Mr. 21 Gardiner, who had before been in feveral Eneð counters, and had the View of making his 31 Fortune, to animate the natural Intrepidity of 21 his Spirit, was glad of fuch an Opportunity of fignalizing himfelf. Accordingly he had c'n planted his Colours on an advanced Ground; Ð, and while he was calling to his Men, (proba-D. bly in that horrid Language, which is fo pei culiar a Difgrace to our Soldiery, and fo ab-ĴÎ. furdly common in fuch Articles of extreme 2 Danger)

Remarkable Paffages in the

Danger) he received a Shot into his Mouth; which without beating out any of his Teeth, or touching the Fore-part of his Tongue, went through his Neck, and came out about an Inch and an half on the Left-fide of the Vertebra. Not feeling at first the Pain of the Stroke, lie wonder'd what was become of the Ball, and in the Wildness of his Surprize began to fuspect he had fwallowed it; but, dropping foon after, he traced the Paffage of it by his Finger, when he could difcover it no other Way: Which I mention as one Circumftance, among many which occur, to make it probable that the greater Part of those who fall in Battle by these Instruments of Death, feel very little Anguish from the most mortal Wounds.

§. 14. This Accident happened about Five or Six in the Evening, on the 23d Day of May, in the Year 1706; and the Army purfuing its Advantages against the French, without ever regarding the Wounded, (which was, it feems, the Duke of Marlborough's constant Method) our young Officer lay all Night in the Field; agitated, as may well be supposed, with a great Variety of Thoughts. He assured me, that when he reflected upon the Circumstances of his Wound, that a Ball should, as he then conceived it, go through his Head without killing him, he thought God had preferved him by Miracle; and therefore assured and cluded that he should live, abandoned and desperate

10

Life of Colonel GARDINER.

Not

s Teel Topy

ut abi

e of ë

in of 1

e offi

Surr t; t

ffige.

core!

meC

tomi

ole IT.

Dei

mor

out Fi

Dar

ny fi

11

chr

oni.

til

d I

edi

far

le li

, Iti

jë

γĉ

edi

Spr2

11

desperate as his State then seemed to be. Yet (which to me appeared very aftonishing) he had little Thoughts of humbling himfelf before God, and returning to him after the Wanderings of a Life fo licentioufly begun. But, expecting to recover, his Mind was taken up with Contrivances to fecure his Gold, of which he had a pretty deal about him; and he had Recourse to a very odd Expedient, which proved fuccefsful. Expecting to be stripped, he first took out a Handful of that clotted Gore, of which he was frequently obliged to clear his Mouth, or he would have been choaked; and putting it into his Lefthand, he took out his Money, (which, I think, was about 16 Piftoles) and thutting his Hand, and befmearing the back Part of it with Blood, he kept it in this Polition till the Blood dried in fuch a Manner, that his Hand could not eafily fall open, though any fudden Surprize should happen, in which he might lofe the Prefence of Mind which that Concealment otherwife would have required. ∫. 15. In the Morning the French, who were Masters of that Spot, though their Forces were defeated at fome Diffance, came to plunder the Slain; and feeing him to Appearance almost expiring, one of them was just applying a Sword to his Breast, to destroy the little Remainder of Life; when in the critical Moment, upon which all the extraordinary Events of fuch a Life as his afterwards proved were C 2

Remarkable Passages in the

12

were fuspended, a Cordelier, who attended the Plunderers, interposed, taking him by his Drefs for a Frenchman; and faid, "Do not " kill that poor Child." Our young Soldier heard all that passed, though he was not able to fpeak one Word; and, opening his Eyes, made a Sign for fomething to drink. They gave him a Sup of fome fpirituous Liquor, which happened to be at hand; by which he faid he found a more fenfible Refreshment than he could remember from any Thing he had tafted either before or fince. Then figning to the Fryar to lean down his Ear to his Mouth, he employed the first Efforts of his feeble Breath in telling him, (what, alas, was a contrived Falshood) that he was Nephew to the Governor of Huy, a neutral Town in the Neighbourhood; and that, if he could take any Method of conveying him thither, he did not doubt but his Uncle would liberally reward him. He had indeed a Friend at Huy (who I think was Governor, and, if I mistake not, had been acquainted with the Captain his Father) from whom he expected a kind Reception; but the Relation was only pretended. On hearing this, they laid him on a Sort of Hand-barrow, and fent him by a File of Musqueteers towards the Place, but the Men lost their Way, and got into a Wood towards the Evening, in which they were obliged to continue all Night. The poor Patient's Wound being still undressed, it is not to be wondered

ttended

nim by li

1. " Dow

ung Solar

vas notali 19 his Em

nk. Th

ous Lique

Refrehme

v Thing I

Then lig!

Ear wh

Forts of b

t, alas, Mi

as Nepher

Tom

f he could im thicke

d liberal

end at H

f I milla

Captain

a kind k

pretents

a File

out the M

od towa: e obligei

os Patier

is not to t

WORDE

13

wondered that by this Time it raged violently. The Anguish of it engaged him earnestly to beg, that they would either kill him outright, or leave him there to die, without the Torture of any farther Motion; and indeed they were obliged to reft for a confiderable Time; on Account of their own Weariness. Thus he spent the Second Night in the open Air, without any Thing more than a common Bandage to stanch the Blood. He hath often mentioned it as a most aftonishing Providence, that he did not bleed to Death; which, under God, he ascribed to the remarkable Coldness of these two Nights;

§. 16. Judging it quite unfafe to attempt carrying him to Huy, from whence they were now feveral Miles diftant, his Convoy took him early in the Morning to a Convent in the Neighbourhood; where he was hospitably received, and treated with great Kindness and Tender-But the Cure of his Wound was comneſs. mitted to an ignorant Barber-Surgeon, who lived near the House; the best Shift that could then be made, at a Time when it may eafily be fupposed Persons of Ability in their Profession had their Hands still of Employment. The Tent which this Artift applied, was almost like a Peg driven into the Wound; and Gentlemen of Skill and Experience, when they came to hear of the Manner in which he was treated, wondered how he could poffibly Survive fuch Management. But by the Bleffing QL

. Remarkable Passages in the

14.

of God on these Applications, rough as they were, he recovered in a few Months. The Lady Abbess, who call'd him her Son, treated him with the Affection and Care of a Mother; and he always declared, that every Thing which he faw within thefe Walls, was conducted with the strictest Decency and Decorum. He received a great many devout Admonitions from the Ladies there; and they would fain have perfuaded him to acknowledge what they thought fo miraculous a Deliverance, by embracing the Catholick Faith, as they were pleafed to call it. But they could not fucceed: For though no Religion lay near his Heart, yet he had too much of the Spirit of a Gentleman, lightly to change that Form of Religion, which he wore (as it were) loofe about him; as well as too much good Senfe, to fwallow those monstrous Absurdities of Popery, which immediately prefented them. felves to him, unacquainted as he was with the Niceties of the Controverfy.

§. 17. When his Liberty was regained by an Exchange of Prifoners, and his Health thoroughly established, he was far from rendering unto the Lord according to that wonderful Display of Divine Mercy which he had experienced. I know very little of the Particulars of those wild, thoughtless, and wretched Years, which lay between the 16th and the 30th of his Life; except it be, that he frequently experienced the Divine Goodness in renewed In-

s thei

The

reatel

other:

Thin

s colt

Deco

n W

d the

knor.

a Dr

nth E

COL

ly nëž

. Spili

Fore

100%

Sent

ies č

ther

inti

edit

lek

n f.ª

1

eË

Par:

tchí

dċ

161

retti

15

Inflances, particularly in preferving him in feveral hot Military Actions, in all which he never received fo much as a Wound after this, forward as he was in tempting Danger; and yet, that all these Years were spent in an entire Alienation from God, and an eager Purfuit of Animal Pleafure, as his Supreme Good. The Series of criminal Amours, in which he was almost inceffantly engaged during this Time, must probably have afforded fome remarkable Adventures and Occurrences; but the Memory of them is perifhed. Nor do I think it unworthy Notice here, that amidst all the Intimacy of our Friendship, and the many Hours of chearful, as well as ferious Converse, which we spent together, I never remember to have heard him fpeak of any of these Intrigues otherwise than in the general with deep and folemn Abhorrence. This I the rather mention, as it feemed a most genuine Proof of his unfeigned Repentance; which, I think, there is great Reafon to fuspect, when People seem to take a Pleasure in relating and defcribing Scenes of vicious Indulgence, which yet they profess to have difapproved and forfaken.

§. 18. Amidit all these pernicious Wanderings from the Paths of Religion, Virtue, and Happiness, he approved himself to well in his Military Character, that he was made a *Lieutenant* in that Year, viz. 1706: And I am told, he was very quickly after promoted to a

a Cornet's Commission in Lord Stair's Regiment of the Scots Greys; and on the 31st of January, in the Year 1714-15, was made Captain-Lieutenant in Colonel Ker's Regiment of Dragoons. He had the Honour of being known to the Earl of Stair fome Time before, and was made his Aid de Camp; and when, upon his Lordship's being appointed Ambaffador from his late Majesty to the Court of France, he made so splendid an Entrance into Paris, Captain Gardiner was his Master of the Horse; and I have been told, that a great deal of the Care of that admirably well-adjusted Ceremony fell upon him; fo that he gained great Credit by the Manner in which he conducted it. Under the benign Influences of his Lordship's Favour, (which to the last Day of his Life he retained) a *Captain*'s Commission was pro-cured for him, (dated *July* 22, in the Year 1715) in the Regiment of Dragoons, com-manded by *Colonel Stanhope*, (now *Earl of Har*rington;) and, in the Year 1717, he was advanced to the Majority of that Regiment ; in which Office he continued till it was reduced, on November the 10th 1718, when he was put out of Commission. But then his Majefty King George I. was fo thoroughly apprized of his faithful and important Services, that he gave him his Sign-Manual, intitling him to the first Majority that (hould become vacant in any Regiment of Horse or Dra-goons; which happened, about five Years after,

0

1

leo

31i Nat

DC.

veiz for he

an.

srit f th

or di hip

pið Yei

Cài

TÌ

Vé.

Ŷ

(ĉ

10

)TĽ

)<u>r</u>ż

ġĺ.

ť,

ter, to be in *Croft*'s Regiment of Dragoons, in which he received a Commission, dated *June* the 1st 1724; and, on the 20th of *July* the same Year, he was made *Major* of an older Regiment, commanded by the *Earl* of *Stair*.

§. 19. As I am now speaking of so many of his Military Preferments, I will dispatch the Account of them by observing, that, on the 24th of January 1729-30, he was advanced to the Rank of Lieutenant-Colonel in the fame Regiment, long under the Command of Lord Cadogan; with whose Friendship this brave and vigilant Officer was also honoured for many Years. And he continued in this Rank, and Regiment, till the 19th of April 1743, when he received a Colonel's Commission over a Regiment of Dragoons, lately commanded by Brigadier Bland; at the Head of which he valiantly fell, in the Defence of his Sovereign and his Country, about Two Years and an half after he received it.

§. 20. We will now return to that Period of his Life which passed at *Paris*, the Scene of such remarkable and important Events. He continued (if I remember right) feveral Years under the Roof of the brave and generous *Earl of Stair*; to whom he endeavoured to approve himself by every Instance of diligent and faithful Service. And his Lordship gave no inconsiderable Proof of the Dependence which he had upon him, when, in the Be-D ginning

ginning of the Year 1715, he intrusted him with the important Dispatches, relating to a Difcovery, which by a Series of admirable Policy he had made, of a Defign which the *French* King was then forming, for invading *Great-Britain* in favour of the *Pretender*; in which the French apprehended they were to fure of Success, that it seemed a Point of Friendship in one of the chief Counsellors of that Court, to diffuade a Dependent of his from accepting fome Employment under his Britannick Majesty, when proposed by his Envoy there; because it was faid, that in less than Six Weeks there would be a Revolution, in favour of what they called the Family of the Steuarts. The Captain dispatched his Journey with the utmost Speed; a Variety of Circumstances happily concurred to accelerate it; and they, who remember how foon the Regiments which that Emergency required were raifed and armed, will, I doubt not, efteem it a memorable Instance, both of the most cordial Zeal in the Friends of the Government, and of the gracious Care of Divine Providence over the Houfe of *Hanover*, and the British Liberties, so inseparably connected with its Interest.

§. 21. While Captain Gardiner was at London, in one of the Journies he made upon this Occafion, he, with that Franknefs which was natural to him, and which in those Days was not always under the most prudent Reftraint.

d hir

g tel

o frage

chŧ

vade

tenaz.

y ne

ointí

llon

ofi

der 🛓

by E

tuk

volati

s Joi of G

rate i

e Rei

WÊ

elte

e m

)Tč

)ir/

; Í

leit

L

Up

nti Di i

nt A

Til

ftraint, ventured to predict, from what he knew of the bad State of the French King's. Health, that he would not live Six Weeks. This was made known by fome Spies who were at St. James's, and came to be reported at the Court of Verfailles; for he received Letters from fome Friends at Paris, advising him not to return thither, unless he could reconcile himfelf to a Lodging in the Bastile. But he was foon free from that Apprehenfion; for, if I mistake not, before half that Time was accomplifhed, Lewis XIV. died *; and it is generally thought, his Death was haitned by a very accidental Circumstance, which had fome Reference to the Captain's Prophecy. For the last Time he ever dined in Publick, which was a very little while after the Report of it had been made there, he happened to difcover our British Envoy among the Spec-The Penetration of this illustrious fators. Perfon was too great, and his Attachment to the Interest of his Royal Master too well known, not to render him very difagreeable to that crafty and tyrannical Prince, whom GOD had fo long fuffered to be the Difgrace, of Monarchy, and the Scourge of Europe. He at first appeared very languid, as indeed he was; but, on cafting his Eye upon the Earl of Stair, he affected to appear before him in a much better State of Health than he really was; and therefore, as if he had been awaken'd D 2 n

2 Sept. 1. 1715;

Digitized by Google

19

Remarkable Passages in the

on a sudden from some deep Reverie, he immediately put himself into an erect Posture, called up a laboured Vivacity into his Countenance, and eat much more heartily than was by any Means advisable, repeating it two or three Times to a Nobleman (I think the Duke of Bourbon) then in waiting, "Methinks I " eat very well, for a Man who is to die fo " foon †." But this Inroad upon that Regularity of living, which he had for fome Time observed, agreed so ill with him, that he never recovered this Meal, but died in lefs than a Fortnight. This gave Occasion for fome humourous People to fay, that Old Lewis, after all, was killed by a Briton. But, if this Story be true, (which I think there can be no Room to doubt, as the Colonel, from whom I have often heard it, though absent, could fcarce be mifinformed) it might more properly be faid, that he fell by his own Vanity; in which View I thought it fo remarkable, as not to be unworthy a Place in these Memoirs.

§. 22. The *Captain* quickly returned, and continued with imall Interruptions at *Paris*, at leaft till the Year 1720, and how much longer I do not certainly know. The *Earl's* Favour and Generofity made him easy in his Affairs, though he was (as has been observed above) Part of the Time out of Commission, by

† Il me semble, que je ne mange pas mal pour un Homme qui devoit mourir si tot.

21

ire.

D.

V3S

01 ule

s I

e lo

gŀ

ime

hê

leĥ

for

Oľ

ut

al

nt,

ore

Va

rk•

ck

nd

ris,

ch

r/s

his

ed

08

by

15

by breaking the Regiment to which he belonged, of which before he was Major. This was in all Probability the gayest Part of his Life, and the most criminal. Whatever wife and good Examples he might find in the Family where he had the Honour to refide, it is certain that the French Court, during the Regency of the Duke of Orleans, was one of the most dissolute under Heaven. What, by a wretched Abuse of Language, have been called Intrigues of Love and Gallantry, were fo entirely to the Major's then degenerate Tafte, that if not the whole Bufinefs, at least the whole Happiness, of his Life confisted in them; and he had now too much Leifure. for one who was fo prone to abuse it. His fine Conflitution, than which perhaps there was DIN hardly ever a better, gave him great Opportunities of indulging himfelf in these Exceffes; and his good Spirits enabled him to purfue his Pleafures of every Kind, in fo alert and fprightly a Manner, that Multitudes envied him, and called him, by a dreadful Kind of Compliment, the Happy Rake.

§. 23. Yet still the Checks of Conscience, and fome remaining Principles of fo good an Education, would break in upon his most licentious Hours; and I particularly remember he told me, that when some of his diffolute Companions were once congratulating him on his diffinguished Felicity, a Dog happening at that Time to come into the Room, he

Remarkable Passin the

he could not forbear groaning inwardly, and faying to himfelf, "Oh that I were that Dog!" Such was then his *Happinefs*; and fuch perhaps is that of Hundreds more, who bear themfelves higheft in the Contempt of Religion, and glory in that infamous *Servitude* which they affect to call *Liberty*. But thefe Remonstrances of Reason and Confcience were in vain; and, in short, he carried Things fo far, in this wretched Part of his Life, that I am well affured, fome fober *English* Gentlemen, who made no great Pretences to Religion, how agreeable soever he might have been to them on other Accounts, rather declined than fought his Company, as fearing they might have been infnared and corrupted by it.

§. 24. Yet I cannot find, that in these most abandoned Days he was fond of Drinking. Indeed he never had any natural Relish for that Kind of Intemperance, from which he used to think a manly Pride might be sufficient to preserve Persons of Sense and Spirit; as by it they give up every Thing that distinguisses them from the meaness of their Species, or indeed from Animals the most below it. So that, if he ever fell into any Excess of this Kind, it was merely out of Complaifance to his Company, and that he might not appear stiff and singular. His frank, obliging, and generous Temper, procured him many Friends; and these Principles, which rendered

22

ani

og !" hudi bea: Keli-

itul

hek

ence ing the

ntle

Rê

nave

dê

inį

ited

nol for he for it in pow for lai

nď

บรูเ

Ŋ

ell.

rel

dered him amiable to others, not being under the Direction of true Wifdom and Piety. fometimes made him, in the Ways of Living he purfued, more unealy to himfelf, than he might perhaps have been if he could entirely have outgrown them; especially as he was never a Sceptick in his Principles, but still retained a fecret Apprehension, that Natural and Revealed Religion, though he did not much care to think of either, were founded in Truth. And, with this Conviction, his nototious Violations of the most effential Precepts of both could not but occasion fome fecret Mifgivings of Heart. His continual Neglect of the great Author of his Being, of whole Perfections he could not doubt, and to whom he knew himfelf to be under daily and perpetual Obligations, gave him, in fome Moments of involuntary Reflection, inexpreffible Remorfe; and this, at Times, wrought upon him, to fuch a Degree, that he refolved he would attempt to pay him fome Acknowledgments. Accordingly for a few Mornings he did it; repeating in Retirement fome-Passages out of the Pfalms, and perhaps other Scriptures, which he still retained in his Memory; and owning, in a few ftrong Words, the many Mercies and Deliverances he had received, and the ill Returns he had made for them.

§. 25. I find, among the other Papers transmitted to me, the following Verses, which I have

Remarkable Passages in the

24

I have heard him repeat, as what had impreffed him a good deal in his unconverted State: And as I suppose they did something towards setting him on this Effort towards Devotion, and might probably furnish out a Part of these Orisons, I hope I need make no Apology to my Reader for inferting them, especially as I do not recollect that I have seen them any where else,

Attend, my Soul; the early Birds infpire

My groviling Thoughts with pure Celestial Fire:

They from their temp'rate Sleep awake, and pay

Their thankful Anthems for the New-born Day.

See, how the tuneful Lark is mounted high,

And, Poet like, falutes the Eastern Sky!

He warbles through the fragrant Air his Lays, And feems the Beauties of the Morn to prase. But Man, more void of Gratitude, awakes,

And gives no Thanks for the fweet Reft he takes;

Looks on the glorious Sun's new-kindled Flame,

Without one Thought of Him from whom is came.

The Wretch unhallow'd does the Day begin; Shakes off his Sleep, but shakes not off his Sin.

Digitized by Google

§. 26.

25

§. 26. But these Strains were too devout. to continue long in a Heart as yet quite unfanctified : For how readily foever he could repeat fuch Acknowledgements of the Divine Power, Prefence, and Goodnefs, and own his own Follies and Faults; he was ftop fhort by the Remonstrances of his Confcience, as to the flagrant Abfurdity, of confessing Sins he did not defire to forfake, and of pretending to praise God for his Mercies, when he did not endeavour to live to his Service, and to behave in fuch a Manner as Gratitude, if fincere, would plainly dictate. A Model of Devotion, where fuch Sentiments could make no Part, his good Senfe could not digeft; and the Use of such Language before an Heart-searching Gon, merely as an hypocritical Form, while the Sentiments of his Soul were contrary to it, justly appeared to him fuch daring Profanenefs, that, irregular as the State of his Mind was, the Thought of it ftruck him with Horror. He therefore determined to make no more Attempts of this Sort; and was perhaps one of the first, that deliberately laid afide Prayer, from fome Senfe of God's Omnifcience, and fome natural Principle of Honour and Confcience.

§. 27. These secret Debates with himself, and ineffectual Efforts, would sometimes return: But they were over-borne again and again, by the Force of Temptation; and it is no Wonder, that in Consequence of them E

Digitized by Google

vertel ething ward ward oward ake m them

re eleltii

te lee

; ad -bori

gh, Lar pras

elt t

ndk

0**1**0;

egil A b

1

his Heart grew yet harder. Nor was it foftned, or awakened by fome very memorable Deliverances, which at this Time he received. -He was in extreme Danger by a Fall from his Horfe, as he was riding Poft, (I think, in the Streets of *Calais*) when going down a Hill, the Horfe threw him over his Head, and pitched over him; fo that, when he rofe, the Beaft lay beyond him, and almost dead. Yet, though he received not the least Harm, it made no ferious Impression on his Mind----In his Return from England in the Packet-Boat, (if I remember right, but a few Weeks after the former Accident) a violent Storm, that drove them up to Harwich, toffed them from thence for feveral Hours in a dark Night on the Coast of Holland, and brought them into fuch Extremity, that the Captain of the Veffel urged him to go to Prayers immediately, if he ever intended to do it at all; for he concluded, they would in a few Minutes be at the Bottom of the Sea. In this Circumstance, he did pray, and that very fervently too: And it was very remarkable, that, while he was thus crying to GOD for Deliverance, the Wind fell, and quickly after they arrived at Calais. But the Major was to little affected with what had befallen him, that when fome of his gay Friends, on hearing the Story, rallied him upon the Efficacy of his Prayers, he excufed himfelf from the Scandal of being thought much in earness, by faying, "That it was " at

" at Midnight, an Hour when his good " Mother and Aunt were afleep; or elfe he " fhould have left that Part of the Bufinefs to " them." A Speech, which I fhould not have mentioned, but as it fhews in fo lively a View the wretch'd Situation of his Mind at that Time, though his great Deliverance from the Power of Darknefs was then nearly approaching. He recounted thefe Things to me with the gteateft Humility, as fhewing how utterly unworthy he was of that Miracle of Divine Grace, by which he was quickly after broughr to fo true, and fo prevalent, a Senfe of Religion.

§. 28. And now I am come to that aftonishing Part of his Story, the Account of his Conversion; which I cannot enter upon without affuring my Reader, that I have fometimes been tempted to suppress many Circumstances of it; not only, as they may feem incredible to fome, and enthusiastical to others ; but as I am very fenfible they are liable to great Abufes; which was the Reafon that he gave me for concealing the most extraordinary from many Perfons, to whom he mentioned fome of the reft. And I believe it was this, together with the Defire of avoiding every Thing that might look like Oftentation on this Head, that prevented his leaving a written Account of it; though I have often intreated him to do it; As I particulary remember I did, in the very last Letter I ever wrote him, and pleaded the Poffi-E 2

27

Poffibility of his falling amidft those Dangers, to which I knew his Valour might in fuch Circumftances naturally expose him. I was not fo happy as to receive any Answer to this Letter, which reached him but a few Days before his Death: Nor can I certainly fay, whether he had, or had not, complied with my Request; as it is very possible, a Paper of that Kind, if it were written, might be lost amidst the Ravages which the *Rebels* made, when they plundered *Bankton*.

 $\tilde{\mathfrak{f}}$. 29. The Story however was fo remarkable, that I had little Reafon to apprehend I fhould ever forget it; and yet, to guard against all Contingencies of that Kind, I wrote it down that very Evening, as I had heard it from his own Mouth: And I have now before me the Memoirs of that Converfation, dated Aug. 14. 1739. which conclude with these Words; (which I added, that, if we should both have died that Night, the World might not have lost this edifying and affecting Hiftory, or have wanted any Attesta-- tion of it I was capable of giving) " N. B. " I have written down this Account with all " the Exactness I am capable of, and could " fafely take an Oath of it as to the Truth " of every Circumstance, to the best of my " Remembrance, as the Colonel related it to " me a few Hours ago." I do not know, that I had reviewed this Paper fince I wrote it, till I fet myfelf thus publickly to record this

;e:

Ci

ici La

Îù.

ين الم

12

Fć.

lil

1

colak [rele

1

jį !

th'

į

Ċ

e.

extraordinary Fact; but I find it punctually to agree with what I have often related from my Memory, which I charged carefully with fo wonderful and important a Fact. It is with all Solemnity that I now deliver it down to Posterity, as in the Sight and Presence of GOD. And I chuse deliberately to expose myfelf to those severe Censinres, which the haughty, but empty, Scorn of Infidelity, or Principles nearly approaching it, and effectually doing its pernicious Work, may very probably dictate upon the Occasion; rather than to fmother a Relation, which may, in the Judgment of my Confcience, be like to conduce fo much to the Glory of God, the Honour of the Gofpel, and the Good of Mankind. One Thing more I will only premife, That I hope, none who have heard the Colonel himfelf speak something of this wonderful Scene, will be furprized if they find fome new Circumstances here; because he assured me, at the Time he first gave me the whole Narration, (which was in the very Room in which I now write) that he had never imparted it fo fully to any Man living before. Yet, at the fame Time, he gave me full Liberty to communicate it to whomfoever I should in my Conscience judge it might be useful to do it, whether before, or after his Death. Accordingly I did, while he was alive, recount almost every Circumstance I am now going to write, to feveral pious Friends;

29

Remarkable Paffages in the

Friends; referring them at the fame Time to the *Colonel* himfelf, whenever they might have an Opportunity of feeing or writing to him, for a farther Confirmation of what I told them, if they judged it requifite. They ghrified God in him; and I humbly hope, many of my Readers will also do it. They will foon perceive the Reason of so much Caution in my Introduction to this Story, for which therefore I shall make no further Apology *.

§. 30. This memorable Event happened toward the Middle of *July* 1719, but I cannot be exact as to the Day. The *Major* had fpent the Evening (and if I miftake not it was the Sabbath) in fome gay Company, and had an unhappy Affignation with a married Woman, of what Rank or Quality I did not particularly enquire, whom he was to attend exactly at Twelve. The Company broke up about Eleven; and, not judging it convenient

* It is no fmall Satisfaction to me, fince I wrote this, to have received a Letter from the Reverend Mr. Speirs, Minister of the Gospel at Burntisland, dated January 14. 1746-7, in which he relates to me this whole Story, as he had it from the Colonel's own Mouth, about four Years after he gave me the Narration. There is not a fingle Circumstance, in which either of our Narrations difagree; and every one of the Purticulars in mine, which seem most aftonishing, are attessed on which I shall add a short Remark when I come to it. As this Letter was written near Lady Frances Gardiner, at her Defire, and attended with a Possificity from her own Hand, this is in Effect a sufficient Attessation, how agreeable it was to those Accounts which she must have often heard the Colonel give of this Matter.

30

convenient to anticipate the Time appointed, he went into his Chamber, to kill the tedious Hour, perhaps with fome amufing Book, or fome other Way. But it very accidentally happened, that he took up a religious Book, which his good Mother or Aunt had, without his Knowledge, flipped into his Portmanteau. It was called, if I remember the Title exactly, The Christian Soldier, or Heaven taken by Storm; and was written by Mr. Thomas Watfon. Gueffing by the Title of it, that he fhould find fome Phrases of his own Profession fpiritualized, in a Manner which he thought might afford him fome Diversion, he refolved to dip into it; but he took no ferious Notice of any Thing he read in it: And yet, while this Book was in his Hand, an Impression was made upon his Mind, (perhaps God only knows how) which drew after it a Train of the most important and happy Consequences. §. 31. There is indeed a Poffibility, that while he was fitting in this Attitude, and reading in this careless and profane Manner, he might fuddenly fall afleep, and only dream of what he apprehended he faw. But nothing can be more certain, than that, when he gave me this Relation, he judged himself to have. been as broad awake during the whole

Ŀ

Time, as he ever was in any Part of his Life; and he mentioned it to me feveral Times after-

afterwards, as what undoubtedly passed, not only in his Imagination, but before his Eyes *.

§. 32. He thought, he faw an unufual Blaze of Light fall on the Book while he was reading, which he at first imagined might happen by fome Accident in the Candle. But, lifting up his Eyes, he apprehended, to his extreme Amazement, that there was before him, as it were fuspended in theAir, a visible Reprefentation of the Lord Jesus CHRIST upon the Cross, surrounded on all Sides with a Glory; and was impressed, as if a Voice, or fomething equivalent to a Voice, had come to him, to this Effect, (for he was not con-fident as to the very Words) " Oh Sinner, " did I fuffer this for thee, and are these the " Returns?" But whether this were an audible Voice, or only a ftrong Impression on his Mind equally striking, he did not feem very confident; though, to the best of my Re-

* Mr. Speirs, in the Letter mentioned above, when he introduces the Colomel telling his own Story, has these Words: "All of a Sudden there was prefented in a very lively "Mannet to my View, ot to my Mind, a Representation of "my glorious Redeemer, or."----And this Gentleman adds, in a Parenthesis, "It was so lively and striking, that "he could not tell, whether it was to his bodily Eyes, "or to those of his Mind." This makes me think, that what I had faid to him on the Phanomena of Visions, Apparitions, ore. [as being, when most real, supernatural Impressions on the Imagination, rather than attended with any external Object] had some Influence upon him. Yet still it is evident, he looked upon this as a Vision, whether it were before the Eyes, or in the Mind, and not as a Dream.

1,2

16 Br

10

ΠČ

m, i

lej:

fĩ

Ŀ.

j,

Þ

ġ.

Ľ

b

'n

Remembrance, he rather judged it to be the former. Struck with fo amazing a Phanomenon as this, there remained hardly any Life in him, fo that he funk down in the Arm-Chair in which he fat, and continued, he knew not exactly how long, infenfible; (which was one Circumstance, that made me feveral Times take the Liberty to fuggest, that he might poffibly be all this while afleep:) But, however that were, he quickly after opened his Eyes, and faw nothing more than ufual.

ie,i §. 33. It may eafily be fupposed, he was (0] in no Condition to make any Observation upt î.C on the Time in which he had remained in an 75 infenfible State. Nor did he, throughout all þ: the Remainder of the Night, once recollect that criminal and deteftable Affignation, which)[] i had before engroffed all his Thoughts. He 12.1 role in a Tumult of Passions, not to be conceived; and walked to and fro in his Cham-ber, till he was ready to drop down, in unutterable Aftonishment and Agony of Heart ; appearing to himfelf the vileft Monfler in the Creation of God, who had all his Lifetime been crucifying Christ afresh by his Sins, and now faw, as he affuredly believed, by a miraculous Vision, the Horror of what he had done. With this was connected fuch a View, both of the Majesty and Goodness of GoD, as caused him to lothe and abhor himself, and to repent as in Dust and Ashes. He immediately gave Judgment against himself, that he was moft

Remarkable Paffages in the

most justly worthy of Eternal Damnation: He was aftonished, that he had not been immediately struck dead in the Midst of his Wickedness: And (which I think deferves particular Remark) though he affuredly believed that he should ere long be in Hell, and settled it as a Point with himfelf for feveral Months, that the Wifdom and Justice of GoD did almost necessarily require, that such an enormous Sinner should be made an Example of everlasting Vengeance, and a Spectacle as fuch both to Angels and Men, fo that he hardly durft prefume to pray for Pardon; yet what he then fuffered, was not fo much from the Fear of Hell, though he concluded it would foon be his Portion, as from a Senfe of that horrible Ingratitude he had fhewn to the Gon of his Life, and to that Bleffed Redeemer, who had been in fo affecting a Manner fet forth as crucified before him.

§. 34. To this he refers in a Letter, dated from Douglas, April 1. 1725, communicated to me by his Lady †, but I know not to whom it

† N. E. Where I make any Extracts as from Colonel Gardiner's Letters, they are either from Originals, which I have in my own Hands, or from Copies, which were transmitted to me from Perfons of undoubted Credit, chiefly by the Right Honourable the Lady Frances Gardiner, through the Hand of the Reverend Mr. Webster, one of the Ministers of Edinburgh. This I the rather mention, because fome Letters have been brought to me as Colonel Gardiner's, concerning which I have not only been very dubious, but morally certain, that they could

34

3.5

it was addreffed. His Words are thefe; " One Thing relating to my Conversion, and " a remarkable Inftance of the Goodness of " God to me the chief of Sinners, I do not " remember that I ever told to any other " Person. It was this; That after the Asto-" NISHING SIGHT I HAD OF MY BLESSED " LORD, the terrible Condition in which I " was, proceeded not fo much from the Ter-" rors of the Law, as from a Senfe of having " been fo ungrateful a Monster to Him whom " I THOUGHT I SAW PIERCED for my " Trangreffions." I the rather infert there Words, as they evidently attest the Circumftance which may feem most amazing in this Affair, and contain fo express a Declaration of his own Apprehenfion concerning it.

§. 35. In this View it may naturally be fuppoled, that he paffed the Remainder of the Night waking; and he could get but little Reft in feveral that followed. His Mind was continually taken up in reflecting on the Divine Purity and Goodnefs; the Grace which had been proposed to him in the Gospel, and F_2 which

could not have been written by him. I have also heard of many, who have been fond of affuring the World, that they were well acquainted with him, and were near him when he fell; whose Reports have been most inconsistent with each other, as well as contrary to that Testimony relating to the Circumstances of *bis Death*, which, on the whole, appeared to me beyond Controversy the most natural and authentick; from whence therefore I shall take my Account of that affecting Scene.

Remarkable Paffages in the

36

which he had rejected; the fingular Advantages he had enjoyed and abused; and the many Fayours of Providence which he had received. particularly in refcuing him from fo many eminent Dangers of Death, which he now faw must have been attended with such dreadful and hopeless Destruction. The Privileges of his Education, which he had fo much defpifed, now lay with an almost insupportable Weight on his Mind; and the Folly of that Career of finful Pleafure, which he had fo many Years been running with defperate Eagerness and unworthy Delight, now filled him with Indignation against himself, and against the great Deceiver, by whom (to use his own Phrase) he had been "fo wretchedly and "fcandalously befooled." This he used often to express in the strongest Terms; which I shall not repeat to particularly; as I can recollect fome of them. But, on the whole, it is certain, that, by what paffed before he left his Chamber the next Day, the whole Frame and Disposition of his Soul was new-modelled and changed; fo that he became, and continued to the last Day of his Exemplary and truly Christian Life, the very Reverse of what he had been before. A Variety of Particulars, which I am afterwards to mention, will illustrate this in the most convincing Manner. But I cannot proceed to them, with pauling a while, to adore o illustrious an Instance of the Power and Freedom of Divine Grace, and

il Il

15

Ŋ

el.

ti hi

V

Dí

eľ

l

ĥ

'n

and intreating my Reader ferioufly to reflect upon it, that his own Heart may be funably affected. For furely, if the Truth of the Fact be admitted, in the lowest Views in which it can be placed, (that is, fuppofing the first Impression to have passed in a Dream) it must be allowed to have been little, if any Thing, less than miraculous. It cannot in the Courie of Nature be imagined, how fuch a Dream should arise in a Mind, full of the most impure Ideas and Affections, and (as he himfelf often pleaded) more alienated from the Thoughts. of a crucified Saviour, than from any other Object that can be conceived: Not can we furely suppose it should, without a mighty Energy of the Divine Power, be effectual to produce, not only lome transient Flow of Paffion, but fo entire and fo permanent a Change in Character and Conduct.

5.36. On the whole therefore, I muft beg Leave to express my own Sentiments of the Matter, by repeating on this Occasion what I wrote many Years ago, in my *Eighth Sermon* on Regeneration, in a Passage dictated chiefly by the circumstantial Knowledge which I had of this amazing Story, and methinks sufficiently vindicated by it, if it stood entirely alone; which yet, I must take the Liberty to say, it does not: For I hope the World will be particularly informed, that there is at least a Second, that very nearly approaches it, whenever the Established Church of England

land shall lose one of its brightest living Ornaments, and one of the most useful Members, which that, or perhaps any other Chriftian Communion, can boaft: In the mean Time, may his exemplary Life be long continued, and his zealous Ministry abundantly prospered! I beg my Reader's Pardon for this Digression. The Passage I referred to above is remarkably, though not equally, applicable to both the Cafes, as it stands in Page 263. of the First Edition, and Page 160. of the Second; under that Head, where I am shewing, that GOD fometimes accomplishes the great Work of which we speak, by *fecret* and *immediate* Impressions on the Mind. After preceding Illustrations, there are the following Words, on which the Colonel's Conversion will throw the justeft Light: "Yea, I have known those of ² diftinguished Genius, polite Manners, and " great Experience in Human Affairs, who, " after having out-grown all the Impressions " of a Religious Education; after having " been hardned rather than fubdued, by " the most fingular Mercies, even various, " repeated, and aftonishing Deliverances, " which have appeared to themfelves no lefs " than miraculous; after having lived for "Years without GOD in the World, noto-" rioufly corrupt themfelves, and labouring " to the utmost to corrupt others; have been " ftopt on a fudden in the full Career of their "Sin, and have felt fuch Rays of the Divine " Presence,

- 39

" Presence, and of Reedeeming Love, darting " in upon their Minds, almost like Light-" ning from Heaven, as have at once rouzed, " over-powered, and transformed them: So " that they have come out of their Secret " Chambers with an irreconcileable Enmity " to those Vices, to which, when they en-" tred them, they were the tamest and most " abandoned Slaves; and have appeared from " that very Hour the Votaries, the Patrons, " the Champions of Religion; and after a " Course of the most resolute Attachment to it, " in Spite of all the Reafonings or the Raille-" ries, the Importunities or the Reproaches, of " its Enemies, they have continued to this Day " fome of its brighteft Ornaments : A Change, " which I behold with equal Wonder and " Delight, and which, if a Nation should " join in deriding it, I would adore as the "Finger of GOD."

§. 37. The Mind of Major Gardiner continued from this remarkable Time till towards the End of October (that is, rather more than three Months, but efpecially the Two first of them) in as extraordinary a Situation as one can well imagine. He knew nothing of the Joys arifing from a Sense of Pardon; but, on the contrary, took it for granted, that he must, in all Probability, quickly perish. Nevertheless he had such a Sense of the Evil of Sin, of the Goodness of the Divine Being, and of the admirable Tendency of the

the Christian Revelation, that he refolved to fpend the Remainder of his Life, while Gop continued him out of Hell, in as rational and as useful a Manner as he could; and to continue calting himself at the Feet of Divine Mercy, every Day, and often in a Day, if peradventure there might be Hope of Pardon, of which all that he could fay was, that he did not abfolutely despair. He had at that Time fuch a Senfe of the Degeneracy of his own Heart, that he hardly durft form any determinate Refolution against Sin, or pretend to engage himfelf by any Vow in the Prefence of Goo; but he was continually crying to him, that he would deliver him from the Bondage of Corruption. He perceived in himfelf a most furprizing Alteration with regard to the Dispositions of his Heart; so that, though he felt little of the Delight of Religious Duties, he extremely defired Op-portunities of being engaged in them; and those *licentious Pleasures*, which had before been his Heaven, were now abfolutely his Avertion. And indeed, when I confider how habitual those criminal Indulgences were grown to him, and that he was now in the Prime of Life, and all this while in high Health too, I cannot but be aftonished to refleft upon it, that he should be so wonderfully Sanctified in Body, as well as in Soul and Spirit, as that, for all the future Years of his Life, he, from that Hour, should find fo constant a Dif-

41

a Difinclination to, and Abhorrence of, those criminal Senfutalities, to which he fancied he was before to invincibly impelled by his very Confititution, that he was used ftrangely to think and to fay, that Omnipotence itself could not reform him, without destroying that Body, and giving him another *.

)D ,

19. 19.

1

Ľ

10.

Ľ.

h

i

Qİ

ì

N

Γ.

j,

TI TI

R

ļ

ŕ

§. 38. Nor was he only delivered from that Bondage of Corruption, which had been habitual to him for fo many Years; but felt in G his

* Mr. Speirs expresses this wonderful Circumstance in these remarkable Words: "1 was (faid the Colonel to me,) ŧ, effectually cured of all Inclination to that Sin I was fo * ftrongly addicted to, that I thought nothing but thooting * me through the Head could have cured me of it; and all " Defire and Inclination to it was removed, as entirely as if * I had been a fucking Child; nor did the Temptation re-" turn to this Day." Mr. Webfter's Words on the fame Subject are thefe: "One Thing I have heard the Colo-" nel frequently fay, that he was much addicted to Impuries y before his Acquaintance with Religion; but that, to foon te as he was enlightened from above, he felt the Power of 4 the Holy Ghoft changing his Nature fo wonderfully; that * his Sanctification in this Respect feemed more remarkable, " than in any other." On which that worthy Person " makes this very reasonable Reflection : " So thorough a " Change of fuch a polluted Nature, evidenced by the most unblemished Walk and Conversation for a long Course of "Years, demonstrates indeed the Power of the Higheft, and Leaves no Room to doubt of its Reality." Mr. " Speirs fays; This happened in Three Days Time : But from what I can recolleft, all that the Colonel could mean by that Expression, if he used it, (as I conclude he did) was, that he began to make the Observation in the Space of Three Days; whereas, during that Time, his Thoughts were to taken up with the wonder-ful Views prefented to his Mind, that he did not imme-diately attend to it. If he had within the first Three Days my Temptation to feek fome Eafe from the Auguith of his Mind/

his Breast so contrary a Disposition, that he was grieved to lee Human Nature, in those to whom he was most entirely a Stranger, prostituted to fuch low and contemptible Purfuits. He therefore immediately exerted his natural Courage in a very new Kind of Combat, and became an open Advocate for Religion, in all its Principles, fo far as he was acquainted with them, and all its Precepts, relating to Sobriety, Righteousness, and Godliness. Yet he was very defirous and cautious, that he might not run into an Extreme; and made it one of his first Petitions to GOD, the very Day after these amazing Impressions had been wrought in his Mind, that he might not be fuffered to behave with fuch an affected Strictness and Precifenefs, as would lead others about him into mistaken Notions of Religion, and expose it to Reproach or Suspicion, as if it were an unlovely or uncomfortable. Thing. For this Reafon he endeavoured to appear as cheerful in Conversation, as he con-fcientiously could; though, in Spight of all his Precautions, some Traces of that deep inward Senfe which he had of his Guilt and Mifery, would at Times appear. He made no Secret of it however, that his Views were entirely

Mind, in returning to former Senfualities, it is a Circumfrance he did not mention to me; and, by what I can recollect of the Strain of his Difcourfe, he intimated, if he did not express, the contrary.

Digitized by GOOGLC

entirely changed, tho' he concealed the particular Circumstances attending that Change. He told his most inimate Companions freely, that he had reflected on the Course of Life in which he had so long joined them, and found it to be Folly and Madness, unworthy a Rational Creature, and much more unworthy Persons calling themselves Christians. And he *fet up his Standard*, upon all Occasions, against Principles of Infidelity, and Practices of Vice, as determinately, and as boldly, as ever he displayed or planted his Colours, when he bore them with so much Honour in the Field.

E E

J

j

Ľ

U. Ci

Ţ

bi

ļ.

1

§. 39. I cannot forbear mentioning one Struggle of this Kind, which he defcribed to me with a large Detail of Circumstances, the first Day of our Acquaintance. There was at that time in Paris a certain Lady, (whose Name, then well known in the grand and the gay World, I must beg Leave to conceal) who had imbibed the Principles of Deifm, and valued herfelf much upon being an avowed Advocate for them. The Major, with his ufual Franknefs, (tho' I doubt not with that Politcness of Manners, which was so habitual to him, and which he retained throughout his whole Life) answered her, like a Man who perfectly faw through the Fallacy of her Arguments, and was grieved to the Heart for her Delusion. On this she briskly challenged him to debate the Matter at large, and to fix G 2 upon

43

upon a Day for that Purpole, when he should dine with her, attended with any Clergyman he might chule, whether of the Protestant, or Catholick Communion. A Sense of Duty would not allow him to decline this Chal-lenge; and yet he had no sooner accepted it, but he was thrown into great Perplexity and Diftress, lest being (as I remember he expressed it, when he told me the Story) only a Christian of Six Weeks old, he should prejudife so good a Cause, by his unskilful Manner of defending it. However, he fought his Refuge in earnest and repeated Prayers to Gon, that He who can ordain Strength, and perfect Praise, out of the Mouths of Babes and Sucklings, would graciously enable him, on this Occasion, to vindicate his Truths in a Manner which might carry Conviction along with it. He then endeavoured to mar-shal the Arguments in his own Mind, as well as he could; and apprehending that he could not speak with so much Freedom before a Number of Perfons, especially before fuch whole Province he might in that Cale feem to invade, if he had not devolved the principal Part of the Discourse upon them, he eafily admitted the Apology of a Clergyman or two, to whom he mentioned the Affair, and waited on the Lady alone upon the Day appointed. But his Heart was fo fet upon the Bufinels, that he came earlier than he was expected

k

M

ed,

ľ

12 |14

Ľ

9

n T

le Dr

Ŀ

an th

10

t

10

3

îÊ

,

¢

C

í

expected, and Time enough to have two Hours Difcourfe before Dinner; nor did he at all decline having Two young Perfons, nearly related to the *Lady*, prefent during the Conference.

§. 40. The Major opened it, with a View of fuch Arguments for the Chriftian Religion as he had digested in his own Mind, to prove that the Apostles were not miltaken themfelves, and that they could not have intended to impole upon us, in the Accounts they gave of the grand Facts they atteit; with the Truth of which Facts, that of the Christian Religion is most apparently connected. And it was a great Encouragement to him, to find, that, unaccuftomed as he was to Difcourfes of this Nature, he had an unufual Command, both of Thought, and Expression; so that he recollected, and uttered every Thing, as he could have wished. The Lady heard with Attention; and tho' he paufed between every Branch of the Argument, she did not interrupt the Courfe of it, till he told her, he had finished his Design, and waited for her Reply. She then produced fome of her Objections, which he took up and canvaffed in fuch a Manner, that at length the burlt out into Tears, allowing the Force of his Arguments and Replies, and appeared, for lome Time after, to deeply impressed with the Conversation, that it was observed by several of her Friends. And there is Reason to believe,

Digitized by Google

45

lieve, that the Impression continued, at least fo far as to prevent her fromever appearing under the Character of an Unbeliever or a Sceptick.

§. 41. This is only one Specimen, among many, of the Battles he was almost daily called out to fight, in the Caufe of Religion and Virtue; with relation to which I find him expressing himself thus, in a Letter to Mrs. Gardiner his good Mother, dated from Paris, the 25th of January following, that is, 1719-20. in Answer to one, in which she had warned him to expect fuch Trials. " I have " (fays he) already met with them, and am " obliged to fight, and to difpute every Inch " of Ground: But, all Thanks and Praise to " the great Captain of my Salvation, he fights " for me; and then it is no Wonder that I " come off more than Conqueror;" by which last Expression I suppose he meant to infinuate, that he was strengthned and established, rather than over-borne, by this Oppolition. Yet it was not immediately that he gained fuch Fortitude. He has often told me, how much he felt in those Days of the Emphasis of those well-chosen Words of the Apostle, in which he ranks the Trial of cruel Mockings, with Scourgings, and Bonds and Imprisonments. The continual Railleries with which he was received, in almost all Companies where he had been most familiar before, did often distress him beyond Measure; ſq

eal

rit.

011

102;

lai giù ini

7 V

. TOI

at E

ha

par. Faz

nc

ė١

gh

iat. hic

ni:

ali.

O; t B

to!.

Ċ.

b.

12

141 141

NE.

opi ki

uci k

fo that he has feveral Times declared, he would much rather have marched up to a Battery of the Enemy's Cannon, than have been obliged, fo continually as he was, to face fuch Artillery as this. But, like a brave Soldier in the first Action wherein he is engaged, he continued refolute, tho' fhirddering at the Terror of the Affault; and quickly overcame those Impressions, which it is not perhaps in Nature wholly to avoid: And therefore I find him in the Letter referred to above. which was written about half a Year after his Conversion, " quite ashamed to think of the " Uneafiness which these Things once gave " him." In a Word, he went on, as every resolute Christian by Divine Grace may do, till he turned Ridicule and Opposition into Respect and Veneration.

6. 42. But this fenfible Triumph over these Difficulties was not, till his Christian Experience had been abundantly advanced, by the Blessing of GOD on the Sermons he heard, (particularly in the Swiss Chappel) and on the many Hours which he spent in devout Retirement, pouring out his whole Soul before God in Prayer. He began, within about Two Months after his first memorable Change, to perceive some secret Dawnings of more cheerful Hope, that, vile as he saw himself to be, (and I believe no Words can express how vile that was) he might nevertheless obtain Mercy through a Redeemer. And at length (if

48

(if I remember right, about the End of Odober 1719) he found all the Burden of his Mind taken off at once, by the powerful Impreflion of that memorable Scripture upon his Mind; Rom. iii. 25, 26. Whom GOD bath fet forth for a Propitiation, through Faith in his Blood, to declare his Righteoufness in the Remission of Sins, -that He might be just, and the Justifier of him that believeth in Jesus. He had used to, imagine, that the Justice of God required the Damnation of fo enormous a Sinner, as he faw himfelf to be: But now he was made deeply fensible, that the Divine Justice might be, not only vindicated, but glorified, in faving him by the Blood of Jes fus, even that Blood, which cleanfeth us from all Sin. Then did he fee, and feel, the Riches of Redeeming Love and Grace, in fuch a Manner, as not only engaged him with the utmost Pleasure and Confidence to venture his Soul upon it; but even fwallowed up (as it were) his whole Heart in the Returns of Love, which from that Bleffed Time became the genuine and delightful Principle of his Obedience; and animated him with an enlarged Heart, to run the Way of God's Com-Thus God was pleafed (as he mandments). himfelf used to speak, in an Hour to turn his Captivity. All the Terrors of his former State were changed into unutterable Joy, which kept him almost continually waking for Three Nights together, and yet refreshed him

f 08 him as the nobleft of Cordials. His Expreffions, tho' naturally very ftrong, always of li ful b feemed to be fwallowed up, when he would defcribe the Series of Thought through which iponk hath : he now passed, under the rapturous Expeh in t rience of that Joy unspeakable, and full of the **k** Glory, which then feemed to overflow his uft, a very Soul; as indeed there was nothing he feemed to speak of with greater Relish. And i Ji ftice : though the first Extasies of it afterwards subfided into a more calm and composed Delight; omo yet were the Impressions fo deep, and fo perlut DON Divid manent, that he affured me, on the Word of a Christian and a Friend, wonderful as it d, hi ofi might feem, that for about Seven Years after this he enjoyed almost an Heaven upon Earth. rom A His Soul was fo continually filled with a Richt Senfe of the Love of God in Christ, that it ich ! knew little Interruption, but when neceffary h 🖞 Converse, and the Duties of his Station, called ire b off his Thoughts for a little Time: And asi . when they did fo, as foon as he was alone, ms d the Torrent returned into its natural Channel فللفناع again; fo that, from the Minute of his aof 🛓 wakning in the Morning, his Heart was an A rifing to God, and triumphing in him; and (# these Thoughts attended him through all the as b Scenes of Life, till he lay down on his Bed again, and a short Parenthesis of Sleep (for it. was but a very fort one that he allowed himfelf) invigorated his animal Powers, for re-H newing :lbe

Digitized by Google

hi

49

newing them with greater Intenfeness and Sensibility.

§. 43. I shall have an Opportunity of illustrating this in the most convincing Manner below, by Extracts from feveral *Letters* which he wrote to intimate Friends during this happy Period of Time; *Letters* which breathe a Spirit of such sublime and fervent Piety, as I have feldom met with any where else. In these Circumstances, it is no Wonder, that he was greatly delighted with *Doctor Watts*'s Imitation of the 126th *Pfalm*; fince it may be questioned, whether there ever was a Perfon, to whom the following *Stanza's* of it were more fuitable.

I.

When God reveal'd his Gracious Name,

And chang'd my mournful State,

My Rapture seem'd a pleasing Dream; The Grace appear'd so great.

IÍ.

The World beheld the glorious Change, And did thine Hand confess;

My Tongue broke out in unknown Strains, Andfung furprizing Grace.

III.

Great is the Work," my Neighbours cry'd, And own'd the Power Divine:
Great is the Work," my Heart reply'd,
And be the Glory thine.'

Digitized by Goog

IV.

51

IV.

The Lord can change the darkeft Skies, Can give us Day for Night, Make Floods of facred Sorrow rife To Rivers of Delight,

ofi

ans vii

nar Vali

Fait Mi a Riv

9

16

; C.

Ċ,

V.

Let those that fow in Sadness, wait Till the fair Harvest come: They shall confess their Sheaves are great, And shout the Blessings home.

§. 44. I have been to happy as to get the Sight of Five original Letters, which he wrote to his Mother about this Time; which do, in a very lively Manner, illustrate the furprizing Change made in the whole Current of his Thoughts, and Temper of his Mind. Many of them were written in the most hafty manner, just as the Courier who brought them was, perhaps unexpectedly, fetting out; and they relate chiefly to Affairs, in which the Publick is not at all concerned : Yet there is not one of them, in which he has not inferted fome warm and genuine Sentiment of Religion. And indeed it is very remarkable, that tho' he was pleafed to honour me with a great many Letters, and I have feen feveral more which he wrote to others, fome of them on Journeys, where he could have but a few Minutes at Command; yet I cannot recollect, H 2 that

that I ever faw any one, in which there was not fome Trace of Piety. And the Reverend Mr. Webster, who was employed to review great Numbers of them, that he might felect fuch Extracts as he should think proper to communicate to me, has made the same Obfervation \uparrow .

§. 45. The Major, with great Justice, tells the good Lady his Mother, "That, when she " faw him again, fhe would find the Perfon " indeed the fame, but every thing elfe en-" tirely changed." And the might eafily have perceived it of herfelf, by the whole Tenor of these Letters, which every where breathe the unaffected Spirit of a true Chriftian. They are taken up, fometimes with giving Advice and Directions concerning fome Pious and Charitable Contributions; (one of which I remember amounted to Ten Guineas, tho', as he was then out of Commiffion, and had not formerly been very frugal, it cannot be fupposed he had much to spare) fometimes in speaking of the Pleasure with which he attended Sermons, and expected Sacramental

† His Words are thefe; "I have read over a vaft Number f of the Colonel's Letters, and have not found any one of them, however fhort, and writ in the moft paffing Manner, even when poffing, but what is expressive of the moft paffionate Breathings towards his Gop and Saviour. If the *Letter* confifts but of two Sentences, Religion is not forget; which doubtlefs deferves to be catefully remarked, as the moft f uncontefted Evidence of a pious Mind, ever under the f warmeft Impressions of Divine Things."

e Wi ere

TF Re

е: :{:

с. . е с

а ГЛ

ų. Vie

C

Ŵ.

ĺC.

nt G

];r

. [

Ş,

Ċ,

cramental Opportunities; and at other Times, in exhorting her, established as she was in Religion, to labour after a yet more exemplary Character and Conduct; or in recommending her to the Divine Prefence and Bleffing, as well as himfelf to her Prayers. What Satisfaction fuch Letters as these must give to a Lady of her diffinguished Piety, who had fo long wept over this dear and amiable Son. as quite lost to God, and on the Verge of final Destruction, it is not for me to describe, or indeed to conceive, But hastily as these Letters were written, only for private View, I will give a few Specimens from them in his own Words; which will ferve to illustrate, as well as confirm, what I have hinted above.

§. 46. "I must take the Liberty," fays he, in a Letter dated on the first Day of the New Year, or, according to the Old Stile, Dec. 21. 1719. " to intreat you, that you " would receive no Company on the Lord's I know, you have a great many Day. " good Acquaintance, with whole Difcourfes " one might be very well edified: But as you " cannot keep out, and let in, whom you " pleafe; the best Way, in my humble Opi-" nion, will be to fee none." In another of Jan. 25. "I am happier than any one can imagine, except I could put him exactly " in the fame Situation with myfelf; which " is what the World cannot give, and no Man " ever attained it, unless it were from Above."

In

Digitized by Google

53

Remarkable Passages in the

54

In another, dated March 30. which was just before a Sacrament Day, "To-morrow, if " it pleafe God, I shall be happy; my Soul " being to be fed with the Bread of Life, " which came down from Heaven. I shall " be mindful of you all there." In another of Jan. 29. he thus expresses that Indifference for worldly Poffeffions, which he fo remarkably carried thro' all the Remainder of his Life: "I know, the Rich are only " Stewards for the Poor, and must give an " Account for every Penny; therefore the " lefs I have, the more easy will it be to " render a faithful Account of it." And, to add no more from thefe Letters at prefent, in the Conclusion of one of them he has these comprehensive and folemn Words: " Now " that He, who is the Ease of the Afflicted, " the Support of the Weak, the Wealth of " the Poor, the Teacher of the Ignorant, the " Anchor of the Fearful, and the Infinite " Reward of all Faithful Souls, may pour out " upon You all his Richeft Bleffings, fhall al-" ways be the Prayer of him who is entirely " Your's, &c."

§. 47. To this Account of his Correspondence with his excellent *Mother*, I should be glad to add a large View of another, to which she introduced him, with that Reverend and Valuable Person, under whose Pastoral Care she was placed, I mean, the justly celebrated *Doctor Edmund Calamy*, to whom she could not

ú

he

:0

Į,

j.

el

)Ľ ih

ŀ

)î: |t

ic.

11

ĴŰ,

เล ป.

ŊÛ.

not but early communicate the joyful News of her Son's Conversion. I am not fo happy as to be possessed of the Letters which passed between them, which I have Reafon to believe would make a curious and valuable Collection: But I have had the Pleafure of receiving, from my worthy and amiable Friend, the Reverend Mr. Edmund Calamy, one of the Letters which the Doctor his Father wrote to the Major on this Wonderful Occasion. perceive by the Contents of it, that it was the first; and indeed it is dated as early the third of August 1719. which must be but a few Days after his own Account dated Aug. 4. N. S. could reach England. There is fo much true Religion and good Sense in this Paper, and the Counfel it fuggests may be fo feafonable to other Perfons in Circumstances which bear any Refemblance to his, that I make no Apology to my Reader for inferting a large Extract from it.

§. 48. "Dear Sir,—I conceive it will not "much furprize you to-understand, that "your good Mother communicated to me "your Letter to her, dated Aug. 4. N. S. "which brought her the News you conceive "would be fo acceptable to her. I, who "have often been a Witness to her Concern "for you on a Spiritual Account, can attest "with what Joy this News was received by "her, and imparted to me as a special Friend, "who she knew would bear a Part with "her

Digitized by Google

55

Remarkable Passages in the

56

" her on fuch an Occasion. And indeed, " if (as our Saviour intimates, Luke xv. 7, " 10.) there is in fuch Cases Joy in Heaven, " and among the Angels of GOD; it may well " be fupposed, that of a pious Mother, who " has spent so many Prayers and Tears upon " you, and has as it were travailed in Birth " with you again, till Chrift was formed in you, could not be fmall. You may believe me if I add, that I alfo, as a common Friend of her's and your's, and, which is " much more, of the Prince of Light, whom " you now declare you heartily fall in with, " in Opposition to that of the dark Kingdom, " could not but be tenderly affected with an " Account of it under your own Hand. My " Joy on this Account was the greater, con-" fidering the Importance of your Capacity, " Interests, and Prospects; which, in fuch an " Age as this, may promife most happy Con-" sequences, on your heartily appearing on " God's Side, and embarking in the Interest " of our dear Redeemer. If I have hitherto at " all remembred you at the Throne of Grace, " at your good Mother's Defire, (which you " are pleased to take Notice of with so much " Refpect) I can affure you I shall hence-for-word be led to do it, with more Concern " and Particularity, both by Duty and Incli-" nation. And if I were capable of giving " you any little Affiftance in the Noble De-" fign you are engaging in, by corresponding with

.

œ,

.

. Wč

sť

INI }r

ji m m

011 12

02

M

0

11 102 10

Ιú

):

í.

įÌ.

а. О

er Li Li Di 57

" with you by Letter, while you are at fuch " a Diftance, I should do it most cheerfully. And, perhaps, fuch a Motion may not be " altogether unacceptable: For I am inclina-" ble to believe, that when fome, whom you " are obliged to converse with, observe your " Behaviour fo different from what it formerly " was, and banter you upon it as mad and " fanciful, it may be fome little Relief to " correspond with one, who will take a Plea-¢ fore in heartning and encouraging you. " And when a great many Things frequently offer, in which Confcience may be cona 55 cerned, where Duty may not always be 26 plain, nor fuitable Perfons to advife with " at Hand, it may be fome Satisfaction to you to correspond with one, with whom к " you may use a Friendly Freedom in all fuch Matters, and on whofe Fidelity you " " may depend. You may therefore comſĭ, mand me in any of these Respects, and I shall take a Pleasure in ferving you.-One " n Piece of Advice I shall venture to give you, tho' your own Good Sense will make my " " enlarging upon it lefs needful; I mean, " that you would, from your first fetting out, carefully diffinguish between the Effentials ~ " of real Religion, and those Things which 66 are commonly reckoned by its Professorsto 68 belong to it. The Want of this Diffincţ, tion has had very unhappy Confequences " from one Age to another, and perhaps in none

Remarkable Passages in the

58

" none more than the prefent. But your " daily Converie with your Bible, which you mention, may herein give you great Áffi-" " stance. I move alfo, that, fince Infidelity " fo much abounds, you would, not only by " clofe and ferious Confideration, endeavour " to fettle yourfelf well in the Fundamental " Principles of Religion; but also that, as " Opportunity offers, you would converse " with those Books which treat most judi-" cioully on the Divine Original of Chri-" stianity, such as Grotius, Abadie, Baxter, " Bates, Du Pleffis, &c. which may esta-" blifh you against the Cavils that occur in " almost all Conversations, and furnish you " with Arguments which, when properly " offered, may be of Use to make some Im-" preflions on others. But, being too much " itraitned to enlarge at prefent, I can only " add, that if your hearty falling in with fe-" rious Religion should prove any Hinderance " to your Advancement in the World, (which " I pray GOD it may not, unless fuch Ad-"vancement would be a real Snare to you) " I hope you will trust our Saviour's Word, " that it shall be no Difadvantage to you in " the final Iffue : He has given you his Word " for it, Mat. xix. 29. upon which you may " fafely depend; and I am fatisfied, none " that ever did fo, at last repented of it. " May you go on and profper, and the GOD " of all Grace and Peace be with you !"

Digitized by Google

§. 49.

jŰ.

102

ji.

11

Ŋ

pë e li

1

í Ĉ

ر م مور

1.

Ċ

]:

Ű

į,

ØÎ,

ſ.

ŀ

59

§. 49. I think it very evident from the Contents of this Letter, that the Major had not imparted to his Mother the most fingular Circumstances attending his Conversion: And indeed, there was fomething fo peculiar in them, that I do not wonder he was always cautious in fpeaking of them, and efpecially, that he was at first much on the Referve. We may also naturally reflect, that there feems to have been fomething very providential in this Letter, confidering the Debate in which our illustrious Convert was fo foon engaged. For it was written but' about Three Weeks before his Conference with the Lady above-mentioned in the Defence of Christianity; or, at least, before the Appointment of it. And as fome of the Books' recommended by Dr. Calamy, particulary Abadie and Du. Pleffis, were undoubtedly within his Reach, (if our English Advocates were not) this might by the Divine Bleffing contribute confiderably towards arming him for that Combat; in which he came off with fuch happy Success. And as in this Inftance, fo in many others, they who will observe the Coincidence and Concurrence of Things, may be engaged to adore the wife Conduct of Providence in Events, which, when taken fingly and by themfelves, have nothing very remarkable in them.

§. 50. I think it was about this Time, that this refolute and exemplary Christian entred upon that methodical Manner af Living, which he purfued thro' fo many fucceeding I 2 Years

Remarkable Paffages in the

60

Years of Life, and, I believe, generally fo far as the broken State of his Health would allow it in his latter Days, to the very End of it. He used constantly to rife at Four in the Morning, and to spend his Time till Six in the secret Exercises of Devotion, Reading, Meditation, and Prayer; in which last he contracted fuch a Fervency of Spirit, as I believe few Men living ever obtained. This certainly tended very much to strengthen that firm Faith in GOD, and reverend animating Senfe of his Prefence, for which he was to eminently remarkable, and which carried him thro' the Trials and Services of Life, with fuch Steadinefs, and with fuch Activity; for he indeed endured, and acted, as always feeing him who is Invisible. If at any Time he was obliged to go out before Six in the Morning, he role proportionably fooner; fo that when a Journey, or a March, has required him to be on Horfeback by Four, he would be at his Devotions at farthest by Two. He likewife fecured Time for Retirement in an Evening; and that he might have it the more at Command, and be the more fit to use it properly, as well as the better able to rife early the next Morning, he generally went to Bed about Ten : And, during the Time I was acquainted with him, he feldom eat any Supper but a Mouthful of Bread with one Glafs of Wine. In Confequence of this, as well as of his admirably good Constitution, and the long

long Habit he had formed, he required lefs Sleep than most Persons I have known: And I doubt not, but his uncommon Progress in Piety was in a great Measure owing to these resoulte Habits of Self-Denial.

ſoŧ

allop

ofi

in ta

Sixie

ding

elien

1211

fin Seni

emi

hi

wij

; fî Ja

ie li

[of]

thi

jife.

01:-

H

n 22

107

le i

ΠĽ

nt li

Wî

ŊŶ.

s d

]] 5

th

long

§. 51. A Life any thing like this, could not, to be fure, be entred upon, in the midft of fuch Company as he had been accuftomed to keep, without great Opposition: Especially, as he did not entirely withdraw himself from all the Circle of cheerful Conversation; but on the contrary gave several Hours every Day to it, left Religion should be reproached, as having made him morose. He however early began a Practice, which to the last Day of his Life he retained, of *reproving Vice and Profanene/s*; and was never afraid to debate the Matter with any, under the Consciousness of such Superiority in the Goodness of his Cause.

§. 52. A remarkable Inftance of this happened, if I miftake not, about the Middle of the Year 1720, tho' I cannot be very exact as to the Date of the Story. It was however on his first Return, to make any confiderable Abode in *England*, after this remarkable Change. He had heard, on the other Side of the Water, that it was currently reported among his Companions at Home, that he was *stark mad*: A Report, at which no Reader, who knows, the Wifdom of the World in these Matters, will be much surprized, any more than himfelf.

Digitized by Google

61

Remarkable Passages in the

62

felf. He concluded therefore, that he should have many Battles to fight, and was willing to difpatch the Business as fast as he could. And therefore, being to spend a few Days at the Country-House of a Person of distinguished Rank, with whom he had been very intimate, (whose Name I do not remember that he told me, nor did I think it proper to enquire after it) he begged the Favour of him that he would contrive Matters fo, that, a Day or two after he came down, feveral of their former gay Companions might meet at his Lord/hip's Table; that he might have an Opportunity of making his Apology to them, and acquainting them with the Nature and Reasons of his Change. It was accordingly agreed to; and a pretty large Company met on the Day appointed, with previous Notice that Major Gardiner would be there. A good deal of Raillery passed at Dinner, to which the *Major* made very little Answer. But when the Cloth was taken away, and the Servants retired, he begged their Patience for a few Minutes, and then plainly and ferioufly told them what Notions he entertained of Virtue and Religion, and on what Confiderations he had abfolutely determined, that by the Grace of God he would make it the Care and Bufiness of Life, whatever he might lose by it, and whatever Cenfure and Contempt he might incur. He well knew how improper it was in fuch Company, to relate the extraordinary

ł

Ņ.

l ê

ĺ

Ŷ

eľ

łľ

g

ni Di

1

12

. .

extaordinary Manner in which he was awakened; which they would probably have interpreted as a Demonstration of Lunacy, against all the Gravity and Solidity of his Discourse: But he contented himself with fuch a Rational Defence of a Righteous, Sober, and Godly Life, as he knew none of them could with any Shadow of Reafon contest. He then challenged them to propofe any Thing they could urge, to prove that a Life of Irreligion and Debauchery was preferable to the Fear, Love, and Worship of the Eternal GOD, and a Conduct agreeable to the Precepts of his Gospel. And he failed not to bear his Testimony from his own Experience, (to one Part of which many of them had been Witneffes) that after having run the wideft Round of Senfual Pleafure, with all the Advantages the best Constitution and Spirits could give him, he had never tafted any Thing that deferved to be called Happines, till he had made Religion his Refuge and his Delight. He teftified calmly and boldly, the habitual Serenity and Peace that he now felt in his own Breast, (for the most elevated Delights he did not think fit to plead, left they should be efteemed Enthusias and the Composure and Pleafure with which he looked forward to Objects, which the gayest Sinner must acknowledge to be equally unavoidable and dreadful.

§. <u>5</u>3.

Remarkable Paffages in the

64

§. 53. I know not what might be attempted by fome of the Company in Answer to this; but I well remember he told me, The Mafter of the Table, a Perfon of a very frank and candid Disposition, cut short the Debate, and faid, " Come, let us call another Caufe : We " thought this Man mad, and he is in good " earnest proving that we are fo." On the whole, this well-judged Circumstance faved him a great deal of future Trouble. When his former Acquaintance obferved, that he was still conversable and innocently cheerful, and that he was immoveable in his Refolations, they defited from farther Importu-nity. And he has affured me, that, instead of lofing any one valuable Friend by this Change in his Character, he found himself much more effected and regarded by many who could not perfuade themselves to imitate his Example.

§. 54. I have not any Memoirs of Colonel Gardiner's Life, or of any other remarkable Event befalling him in it, from the Time of his Return to England, till his Marriage in the Year 1726; except the Extracts which have been fent me from fome Letters, which he wrote to his religious Friends during this Interval, and which I cannot pass by without a more particular Notice. It may be recollected, that, in Confequence of the Reduction of that Regiment of which he was Major, he was out of Commission from Nov.

16

hy:

UC.

Ш

肥

ссi

4

re:

161 h:

er.

ſe.

lŀ

0.

į.

į

i

the 10th 1718, till June the 1st 1724: And, after he returned from Paris, I find all his Letters during this Period dated from London. where he continued in Communion with the Christian Society under the Pastoral Care of Doctor Calamy. As his good Mother also belonged to the fame, it is eafy to imagine, it must be an unspeakable Pleasure to her, to have fuch frequent Opportunities of converfing with such a Son, of observing in his daily Conduct and Discourses the bleffed Effects of that Change which Divine Grace had made in his Heart, and of fitting down with him monthly at that facred Feast, where Christians fo frequently enjoy the divinest Entertainments which they expect on this fide Heaven. I the rather mention this Ordinance, because as this excellent Lady had a very high Effeem for it, to the had an Opportunity of attending it but the very Lord's Day immediately preceding her Death, which happened on Thur/S day, Oct. 7. 1725, after her Son had been removed from her almost a Year. He had maintained her handfomly out of that very moderate Income, on which he sublissed since his Regiment had been disbanded; and, when the expressed her Gratitude to him for it, he affured her, (I think, in one of the last Letters the ever received from him) " That he effected it a great Honour, that God put " it into his Power, to make" what he called, -(a very small Acknowledsment of all her Cars K for

" for him, and efpecially of the many Prayers " the had offered on his Account, which had " already been remarkably answered, and the " Benefit of which he hoped ever to enjoy."

§. 55. I apprehend, that the Earl of Stair's Regiment, to the Majority of which he was promoted on the 20th of July 1724, was then quartered in Scotland; for all the Letters in my Hand, from that Time to the 6th of February 1726, are dated from thence, and particularly from Douglas, Stranrawer, Hamilton, and Air: But I have the Pleasure to find, from comparing these with others of an earlier Date from London and the neighbouring Parts, that neither the Detriment which he must suffer by being so long out of Commission, nor the Hurry of Affairs while charged with it, could prevent or interrupt that Intercourse with Heaven, which was his daily Feast, and his daily Strength.

§. 56. These were most eminently the happy Years of his Life: For he had learned to estimate his Happines, not by the Increase of Honour, or the Possessin of Wealth, or by what was much dearer to his generous Heart than either, the Converse of the dearest and worthiest Human Friends; but by Nearness to God, and by Opportunities of humble Converse with him, in the lively Exercise of Contemplation, Praise, and Prayer. Now there was no Period of his Life, in which he was more eminently favoured with these; nor do I find

r: s i

1 I 18:

С С

ġ

Ĩ

ji D

I find any of his Letters fo overflowing with Transports of holy Joy, as those which were dated during this Time. There are indeed in fome of them fuch very fublime Paffages, that I have been dubious, whether I fhould communicate them to the Publick, or not; left I should administer Matter of profane Ridicule to fome, who look upon all the Elevations of Devotion as a contemptible Enthusiasm. And it has also given me fome Apprehensions, left it should discourage fome pious Christians, who after having spent feveral Years in the Service of God, and in humble Obedience to the Precepts of his Gospel, may not have attained to any fuch Heights as thefe. But, on the whole, I cannot fatisfy myfelf to fupprefs them; not only as I number fome of them, confidered in a Devotional View, among the most extraordinary Pieces of the Kind I have ever met with; but as fome of the most excellent and judicious Perfons I any where know, to whom I have read them, have affured me, that they felt their Hearts in an unufal Manner impressed, quickned, and edified by them.

§. 57. I will therefore draw back the Veil, and shew my much honoured Friend in his most fecret Recesses; that the World may see, what those Springs were, from whence issued that clear, permanent, and hving Stream of Wisdom, Piety, and Virtue, K 2 which

68

ı

which fo apparently ran thro' all that Part of his Life which was open to publick Obfervation. It is not to be imagined, that Letters written in the Intimacy of Christian Friendship, fome of them with the most ap-parent Marks of Haste, and amidst a Variety of important publick Cares, should be a-dorned with any studied Elegance of Expression, about which the Greatness of his Soul would not allow him to be at any Time very folicitous; for he generally (fo far as I could observe) wrote as fast as his Pen could move, which, happily both for him and his many Friends, was very freely. Yet here the Grandeur of his Subject has fometimes clothed his Ideas with a Language more clevated than is ordinarily to be expected in an Epistolary Correspon-dence. The proud Scorners, who may deride Sentiments and Enjoyments like those which this truly great Man fo experimen-tally and pathetically defcribes, I pity from my Heart; and grieve to think, how unfit they must be for the *Hallelujahs* of Heaven, who pour Contempt upon the nearest Ap-proaches to them: Nor shall I think it any Misfortune, to share with fo excellent a Perfon in their profane Derision. It will be infinitely more than an Equivalent for all that fuch Ignorance and Petulancy can think and fay, if I may convince fome who are as yet Strangers to Religion, how real, and how noble.

12)h.*

2

. 11

IÇ

. |

h.

n fa

is fo

êl;

ha

áΠ

tí

)0k

eľ

)ľ

ŊĽ.

ال العدا

ų,

Ľ,

2.

12

j¢!

.

ble, its Delights are; if I may engage my pious Readers to glorify God for fo illuftrious an Inftance of his Grace; and finally, if I may quicken them, and above all may roule my own too indolent Spirit, to follow with lefs unequal Steps an Example, to the Sublimity of which, I fear, few of us shall after all be able fully to attain. And, that we may not be too much discouraged under the Deficiency, let it be recollected, that few have the Advantage of a Temper naturally fo warm; few have an equal Command of Retirement; and perhaps hardly any one, who thinks himfelf most indebted to the Riches and Freedom of Divine Grace, can trace Interpolitions of it, in all Respects equally aftonishing.

6. 58. The first of these extraordinary 01. Letters which have fallen into my Hand, is di dated near Three Years after his Conversion. and address'd to a Lady of Quality. I believe, it is the first the Major ever wrote, fo immediately on the Subject of his Religious Confolations and Converse with God in devout Retirement. For I well remember, that he once told me, he was fo much afraid that fomething of Spiritual Pride should mingle itself with the Relation of fuch Kind of Experiences, that he concealed them a long Time: But observing with how much Freedom the Sacred Writers open all the most fecret Receffes of their Hearts, especially in the

the Pfalms, his Confcience began to be burdened, under an Apprehension, that, for the Honour of God, and in order to engage the concurrent Praises of some of his People, he ought to difclose them. On this he set himself to reflect, who among all his numerous Acquaintance feemed at once the most experienced Christian he knew, (to whom therefore such Things as he had to communicate might appear folid and credible) and who the humblest. He quickly thought of the Lady Marchionels of Douglas in this View: And the Reader may well imagine, that it struck my Mind very frongly, to think that now, more than 24 Years after it was written. Providence should bring to my Hand, (as it has done within these few Days) what I affuredly believe to be a genuine Copy of that very Letter; which I had not the least Reason to expect I should ever have seen, when I learnt from his own Mouth, amidst the Freedom of an accidental Conversation, the Occasion and Circumstances of it.

§. 59. It is dated from London, July 21. 1722. and the very first Lines of it relate to a remarkable Circumstance, which from others of his Letters I find to have happened feveral Times; I mean, that, when he had received from any of his Christian Friends a few Lines which particularly affected his Heart, he could not stay till the stated Return.

71

7

turn of his Devotional Hour, but immediately retired to pray for them, and to give Vent to those Religious Emotions of Mind which fuch a Correspondence raised. How invaluable was fuch a Friend! and how great Reason have those of us, who once possed a large Share in his Heart, and in those retired and facred Moments, to bless GOD for so fingular a Felicity; and to comfort ourselves in a pleasing Hope, that we may yet reap future Blessings, as the Harvess of those Petitions which he can no more repeat!

1

n: F:

1

D.

ť.

1

6. 60! His Words are thefe: " I was for " happy as to receive yours just as I arrived; " and I had no fooner read it, but I fhut " my Door, and fought him whom my Soul " loveth. I fought him, and found him; and " would not let him go, till he had bleffed us " all. It is impossible to find Words to " express what I obtained; but, I suppose, " it was fomthing like that which the Dif-" ciples got, as they were going to Emmaus, " when they faid, Did not our Hearts burn " within us, &c. or rather like what Paul " felt, when he could not tell whether he " was in the Body,' or out of it." He then mentions his Dread of Spiritual Pride, from which he earneftly prays that GOD may deliver and preferve him. " This (fays " he) would have hindered me from com-" municating these Things, if I had not " fuch

Remarkable Passes in the

72

" fuch an Example before me, as the Man " after GOD's own Heart, faying, I will " declare what GOD hath done for my Soul : " and elfewhere, The Humble Shall hear there-" of, and be glad: Now I am well fatisfied, " that your Ladyship is of that Number." He then adds, "I had no fooner finished " this Exercife," that is, of Prayer abovementioned, " but I fat down to admire the " Goodness of my GOD, that He would " vouchsafe to influence by his free Spirit " fo undeferving a Wretch as I, and to make " me thus to mount up with Eagles Wings. " And here I was loft again, and got into " an Ocean, where I could find neither " Bound nor Bottom; but was obliged to " cry out with the Apostle, Oh the Breadth, " the Length, the Depth, the Height, of the " Love of Christ which passeth Knowledge ! " But, if I give Way to this Strain, I shall " never have done. That the GOD of Hope " may fill you with all Joy and Peace in be-" lieving, that you may abound in Hope thro' " the Power of the Haly Gbost, shall always " be the Prayer of him, who is, with the " greateft Sincerity and Respect, your La-" dyship's, &c."

6.61. Another Passage to the same Purpose I find in a Memorandum, which he seems to have written for his own Use, dated Monday March 11. which, I perceive from many concurrent Circumstances, must have been

2

been in the Year 1'722-3. " This Day, " fays he, having been to visit Mrs. G. at " Hampstead, I came Home about Two, " and read a Sermon on those Words, P/al, " cxxx. 4. But there is Forgiveness with thee, " that thou mayst be feared: About the lat-" ter End of which, there is a Description " of the miferable Condition of those that " are Slighters of pardoning Grace. From 66 a Senfe of the great Obligations I lay un-" der to the Almighty God, who hath made " me to differ from fuch, from what I was, " and from the reft of my Companions, I " knelt down to praise his holy Name; and " I know not, that in my Life-time I ever " lay lower in the Dust, never having had a " fuller View of my own Unworthiness. " I never pleaded more ftrongly the Merits " and Interceffion of Him, who I know is " worthy; never vowed more fincerely to " be the Lord's, and to accept of CHRIST " as he is offered in the Gospel, as my King, " Prieft, and Prophet; never had fo ftrong " a Defire to depart, that I might fin no " more; but ---- my Grace is fufficient-----" curbed that Defire. I never pleaded with " greater Fervency for the Comforter, which, **6**6 our bleffed Lord hath promised, shall abide " with us for ever. For all which I defire " to afcribe Glory, &c. to Him that fitteth on " the Throne, and to the Lamb,"

\$ 26.

Digitized by Google

Ĺ

74

§. 62. There are feveral others of his *Papers*, which fpeak much the fame Language; which, had he kept a Diary, would (I doubt not) have filled many Sheets. I believe, my devout Readers would not foon be weary of reading *Extracts of this Kind*: But, that I may not exceed in this Part of my Narrative, I fhall mention only Two more, each of them dated fome Years after; that is, one from *Douglas*, *April* 1. 1725; and the other from *Stranrawer*, the 25th of *May* following.

§. 63. The former of these relates to the Frame of his Spirit on a Journey. On the mention of which I cannot but recollect, how often I have heard him fay, that fome of the most delightful Days of his Life were Days in which he *travelled alone*, (that is, with only a Servant at a Distance;) when he could, especially in Roads not much fre-quented, indulge himself in the Pleasures of **Prayer** and **Praife**. In the Exercife ot which last, he was greatly assisted by feveral Pfalms and Hymns, which he had treafured up in his Memory, and which he used not only to repeat aloud, but some-times to fing. In Reference to this, I re-member the following Passage, in a Letter which he wrote to me many Years after, when, on mentioning my ever dear and hc-noured Friend the Rev. Dr. Watts, he fays, " How often in finging fome of his Plalms, " Hymns,

" Hymns, or Lyricks, on Horfeback, and " elfewhere, has the Evil Spirit been made " to flee;

"Whene'er my Heart in Tune was found,

" Like David's Harp of folemn Sound !"

§. 64. Such was the first of April abovementioned, in the Evening of which he writes thus to an intimate Friend : "What " would I have given this Day upon the " Road, for Paper, Pen and Ink, when the " Spirit of the most High rested upon me? " Oh for the Pen of a ready Writer, and " the Tongue of an Angel, to declare what " GOD hath done this Day for my Soul! But, " in fhort, it is in vain to attempt it: All " that I am able to fay, is only this, that " my Soul has been for fome Hours joining " with the bleffed Spirits above, in giving " Glory, and Honour, and Praise, unto Him " that sittet'h upon the Throne, and to the " Lamb for ever and ever. My Praises be-" gan from a renewed View of Him, whom " I faw pierced for my Tranfgressions. " fummoned the whole Hierarchy of Hea-" ven to join with me; and I am perfwaded, " they all echoed back Praife to the most "High. Yea, one would have thought, " the very Larks joined me with Emulation. " Sure then I need not make Ufe of many " Words L 2

76

"Words, to perfwade you that are his Saints, "to join me in bleffing and praifing his holy Name." He concludes, "May the Bleffing of the GOD of Jacob reft upon you all! Adieu. Written in great Hafte, "late, and weary."

§. 65. Scarce can I here refrain from breaking out into more copious Reflections on the exquifite Pleafures of true Religion, when rifen to fuch eminent Degrees; which can thus feaft the Soul in its Solitude, and refresh it on Journeys; and bring down so much of *Heaven* to Earth, as this delightful *Letter* expresses. But the Remark is so obvious, that I will not enlarge upon it; but proceed to the other Letter above-mentioned, which was written the next Month, on the *Tue/day* after a Sacrament-Day.

9. 66. He mentions the Pleafure, with which he had attended a *Preparation-Ser*mon the Saturday before; and then he adds, "I took a Walk upon the Mountains that are over againft Ireland; and I perfwade myfelf, that, were I capable of giving you a Defeription of what paffed there, you would agree, that I had much better Reafon to remember my GoD from the Hills of Port-Patrick, than David from the Land of Jordan, and of the Hermonites, from the Hill Mizar." I fuppofe he means, in Reference to the clearer Difcoveries of the Gofpel with which we are fayoured.

voured. "In short," fays he immediately afterwards, in that Scripture-Phrase which was become to familiar to him, "I wrestled " fome Hours with the Angel of the Cove-" nant, and made Supplications to him with " Floods of Tears and Cries,--until I had " almost expired: But he strengthned me " fo, that like Jacob I had Power with God, " and prevailed. This," adds he, " is but " a very faint Description: You will be more " able to judge of it, by what you have felt " yourself upon the like Occasions. After " fuch Preparatory Work, I need not tell " you, how bleffed the folemn Ordinance " of the Lord's Supper proved to me; I hope, " it was fo to many. You may believe, I " should have been exceeding glad, if my gra-" cious Lord had ordered it fo, that I might " have made you a Vifit, as I propofed: But " I am now glad it was ordered otherwife, " fince He hath caused fo much of his Good-" nefs to pass before me. Were I to give you " an Account of the many Favours my " God have loaded me with, fince I parted " from you, I must have taken up many " Days in nothing but writing. I hope, you " will join with me in Praifes for all the " Goodness He has shewn to your unworthy " Brother in the Lord."

 §. 67. Such were the Ardours and Elevations of his Soul: But, while I record
 these Memorials of them, I am very sensitive ble,

Remarkable Paffages in the

ble, there are many who will be inclined to censure them, as the Flights of Enthusias fin; for which Reafon I must beg Leave to add a Remark or two on the Occafion, which will be illustrated by feveral other Extracts, which I shall introduce into the Sequel of these Memoirs. The one is, That he never pretends, in any of the Paffages cited above, or elsewhere, to have received any immediate **Revelations** from God, which should raife him above the ordinary Methods of Instruction, or difcover any Thing to him, whether of Doctrines or Facts. No Man was farther from pretending to predict future Events, except it were from the moral Prognostications of Caufes naturally tending to produce them; in tracing of which he had indeed an admirable Sagacity, as I have feen in some very remarkable Instances. Neither was he at all inclinable to govern himfelf by fecret Impulses upon his Mind, leading him to Things for which he could affign no Reafon but the Impulse itself. Had he ventured, in a Prefumption on fuch fecret Agitations of Mind, to teach, or to do any Thing, not warranted by the Dictates of found Senfe and the Word of God, I should readily have acknowledged him an Enthusiast; unless he could have produced fome other Evidence than his own Perfuasion, to have supported the Authority of them. But these ardent Ex.

78

nedr

ufus?

to 21

wE

stra

que! :

) D.C.

abC:

met

d ni

11te

hah

as È

Ext

olti

roùi indt

eci :

. مالگا

eli

gĔ

<u>л</u>і :

St

ide Pote

79

Expressions, which some may call Enthusia/m, feem only to evidence a Heart deeply affected with a Senfe of the Divine Prefence and Perfections, and of that Love which passeth Knowledge, especially as manifested in our Redemption by the Son of God, which did indeed inflame his whole Soul. And he thought, he might reasonably ascribe these strong Impressions, to which Men are generally fuch Strangers, and of which he had long been entirely deftitute, to the Agency or Influence of the Spirit of GOD upon his Heart; and that, in Proportion to the Degree in which he felt them, he might properly fay, God was prefent with him, and he converfed with GoD *. Now when we

* The ingenious and pious Mr. Grove (who I think was as little suspected of running into Enthusiastical Extremes, as most Divines I could name) has a noble Passage to this Purpofe, in the Sixth Volume of his Posthumous Works, Pag. 40, 41. which Respect to the Memory of both these excellent Perfons inclines me to infert here. " How often are good " Thoughts suggested, (viz. to the Pure in Heart) heavenly " Affections kindled and inflamed? How often is the Chri-" ftian prompted to holy Actions, drawn to his Duty, re-" ftored, quickned, perswaded, in such a Manner, that he "would be unjust to the Spirit of GOD to question his A-" gency in the whole? Yes, oh my Soul, there is a Su-" preme Being, who governs the World, and is prefent with " it; who takes up his more special Habitation in good Men, " and is nigh to all who call upon him, to fanctify, and affift " them ! Haft thou not felt him, oh my Soul, like another " Soul, actuating thy Faculties, exalting thy Views, purify-" ing thy Passions, exciting thy Graces, and begetting in thee " an Abhorrence of Sin, and a Love of Holine's? And is . " net

Remarkable Passages in the

we confider the fcriptural Phrases, of walk-ing with GOD, of baving Communion with the Father and his Son Jefus Christ, of Christ's coming to them that open the Door of their Hearts to him, and fupping with them, of GOD's shedding abroad his Love in the Heart by his Spirit, of his coming with Jesus Christ and making his Abode with any Man that loves him, of his meeting him that worketh Righteousness, of his making us glad by the Light of his Countenance, and a Variety of other equi-valent Expressions; I believe, we shall see Reafon to judge much more favourably of fuch Expressions as those now in question, than Perfons who are themselves Strangers to elevated Devotion, and perhaps converse but little with their Bible, are inclined to do; especially if they have, as many such Perfons have, a Temper that inclines them to cavil and find Fault. And I must farther observe, that amidst all those Freedoms, with which this eminent Christian opens his devout Heart to the most intimate of his Friends, he still speaks with profound Awe and Reverence of his heavenly Father, and his Saviour, and maintains (after the Exam-ple of the facred Writers themfelves) a Kind of Dignity in bis Expressions, fuitable to fuch a Subject; without any of that fond Familiarity.

" not all this an Argument of his Prefence, as truly as if thou didf fee Him?"

Digitized by Google

8o

liarity of Language, and degrading Meannefs of Phrase, by which it is, especially of late, grown fashionable among some (who nevertheless I believe mean well) to express their Love and their Humility.

6.68. On the whole; If habitual Love to God, firm Faith in the Lord Jesus CHRIST, a steady Dependence on the Divine Promises, a full Persuasion of the Wildom and Goodness of all the Dispensations of Providence, a high Effeem for the Bleffings of the heavenly World, and a fincere Contempt for the Vanities of this, can properly be called Enthusiafin; then was Colonel Gardiner indeed one of the greatest Enthusiasts our Age has produced; and in Proportion to the Degree in which he was fo, I must esteem him one of the wifest and happiest of Mankind. Nor do I fear to tell the World, that it is the Defign of my writing these Memoirs, and of every Thing elfe that I undertake in Life, to fpread this glorions and bleffed Enthusiafm; which I know to be the Anticipation of Heaven, as well as the most certain Way to it.

§. 69. But left any should possibly imagine, that allowing the Experiences which have been defcribed above, to have been ever to folid and important, yet there may be fome Appearance of *boaffing* in fo free a Communication of them; I must add to what I have hinted in reference to this above, that M I find

Remarkable Paffages in the

82

I find in many of the *Papers* before me very genuine Expressions of the deepest *Humility* and *Self-abasement*; which indeed such holy Converse with GOD in Prayer and Praise, does above all Things in the World tend to infpire and promote. Thus in one of his *Letters* he fays, "I am but as a Beass before "him:" In another he calls himself "a mi-"ferable Hell-deferving Sinner:" And in another he cries out, "Oh how good a Masser "do I ferve; but, alas, how ungrateful am "I! What can be so astonishing, as the "Coldness of our so us, unless it be the "Coldness of our finful Hearts towards such "a Saviour?" With many other Clauses of the like Nature, which I shall not fet myself more particularly to trace, thro' the Variety of *Letters* in which they occur.

§. 70. It is a farther Inftance of his unfeigned Humility, that when (as his Lady, with her ufual Propriety of Language, expreffes it in one of her Letters to me concerning him) "Thefe Divine Joys and Con-"folations were not his daily Allowance;" he with equal Freedom, in the Confidence of Chriftian Friendship, acknowledges and laments it. Thus in the first Letter I had the Honour of receiving from him, dated from Leicester, July 9. 1739; when he had been mentioning the Blessing with which it had pleased God to attend my last Address to him, and the Influence it had upon his Mind.

Mind, he adds, "Much do Iftand in Need "of every Help, to awaken me out of that "Spiritual Deadness, which feizes me fo "often. Once indeed it was quite other-"wife with me, and that for many Years :

" Firm was my Health, my Day was " bright,

" And I prefum'd 'twould ne'er be Night : " Fondly I faid within my Heart,

" Pleafure and Peace shall ne'er depart.

" But I forgot, Thine Arm was strong,"

" Which made my Mountain stand so long : " Soon as thy Face began to hide,

" My Health was gone, my Comforts dy'd.

" And here (adds he) lies my Sin, and " my Folly."

§. 71. I mention this, that the whole Matter may be feen juit as it was, and that other Christians may not be difcouraged, if they feel fome Abatement of that Fervour, and of those holy Joys, which they may have experienced during fome of the first Months or Years of their Spiritual Life. But, with relation to the Colonel, I have great Reason to believe, that these which he laments as his Days of Spiritual Deadnels were not unanimated; and that quickly after the Date of this Letter, and especially nearer the Close of his Life, he had farther Revivings, as the joyful Anticipation of those M 2

84

Remarkable Passages in the

better Things in referve, which were then nearly approaching. And thus Mr. Speirs, in the Letter I mentioned above, tells us he related the Matter to him; (for he studies as much as possible to retain the Colonel's own Words) "However (fays he) after that "happy Period of *fensible Communion*, tho" "my Joys and Enlargements were not fo " overflowing and fenfible, yet I have had " habitual real Communion with Gop from " that Day to this; (the latter End of the "Year 1743) and I know myfelf, and all " that know me fee, that thro' the Grace of " GoD, to which I afcribe all, my Conver-"God, to which I alcride an, my conver-"fation has been becoming the Gofpel; and "let me die whenever it shall please God, "or wherever it shall be, I am fare I shall "go to the Mansions of eternal Glory, &c." And this is perfectly agreeable to the Man-ner in which he used to speak to me on this Head, which we have talked over frequently and largely.

§. 72. In this Connection I hope my Reader will forgive my inferting a little Story, which I received from a very worthy Minifter in Scotland, and which I shall give in his own Words. "In this Period (meaning "that which followed the first Seven Years "after his Conversion) when his Complaint of comparative Deadness and Languor in Religion began, he had a Dream, which, tho' he had no Turn at all for "taking

ċ.

Ľ

.

2

č,

.

, e

" taking Notice of Dreams, yet made a " very strong Impression upon his Mind: " He imagined, that he faw his Bleffed Re-" deemer on Earth, and that he was fol-" lowing him thro' a large Field, following " bin whom his Soul loved, but much trou-" bled, because he thought his Blessed Lord " did not speak to him; till he came up to " the Gate of a Burying-Place, when turn-" ing about he fmiled upon him, in fuch a " Manner as filled his Soul with the most " ravishing Joy; and on After-Reflection a-" nimated his Faith, in believing that what-" ever Storms and Darkness he might meet " with in the Way, at the Hour of Death " his glorious Redeemer would lift up upon " him the Light of his Life-giving Counte-" nance." My Correspondent adds a Circumftance, for which he makes fome Apology, as what may feem whimfical, and yet made fome Impression on the Colonel; that there was a remarkable Refemblance in the Field in which this brave Man met Death, and that he had represented to him in the. Dream. I did not fully understand this at first; but a Paffage in that Letter from Mr. Speirs, which I have mentioned more than " Now observe, Sir, once, has cleared it. " this feems to be a literal Description of " the Place, where this Christian Hero ended " his Sorrows and Conflicts, and from which " he entered triumphantly into the Joy of bis " Lord.

Remarkable Paffages in the

" Lord. For after he fell in the Battle, "fighting glorioufly for his King and the "Caufe of of his God, his wounded Body, "while Life was yet remaining, was car-"ried from the Field of Battle by the Eaft-"Side of his own Inclosure, till he came "to the Church-Yard of Tranent, and was "brought to the Minister's House; where, "about an Hour after, he breathed out his "Soul into the Hands of his Lord, and was "conducted to his Prefence, where there is "Fulness of Joy, without any Cloud or In-"terruption for ever."

6. 73. I well know, that in Dreams there are diverfo Varieties; and readily acknowledge, that nothing certain could be inferred from this: Yet it feems at leaft to fhew, which Way the Imagination was working even in Sleep; and I cannot think it unworthy of a wife and good Man, fometimes to reflect with Complacency on any Images, which, paffing thro' his Mind, even in that State, may tend either to express, or to quicken, his Love to the great Saviour. Those eminently pious Divines of the Church of England, Bishop Bull, and Bishop Ken, do both intimate it as their Opinion, that it may be a Part of the Service of Ministring Angels to fuggest devout Dreams \uparrow : And I know,

† Bishop Bull has these remarkable Words; "Altho" I te am no Doater on Dreams, yet I verily believe, that some. "Dreams

Bail

adi

Ba

is i e E

ü

di Mi

OE: Dit

GRE (A

nita National National

JT.

Ŋ.

19 10 10

r i

ii. F

i.

know, that the worthy Person of whom I speak, was well acquainted with that Evening Hymn of the latter of those excellent. Writers, which has these Lines:

"Lord, left the Tempter me furprize, "Watch over thine own Sacrifice! "All loofe, all idle Thoughts caft out; "And make my very Dreams devout!"

Nor would it be difficult to produce other Paffages much to the fame Purpofe, || if it would not be deemed too great a Digreffion from our Subject, and too laboured a Vindication

" Dreams are monitory, above the Power of Fancy, and "imprefied upon us by fome fuperior Influence. For of "fuch Dreams we have plain and undeniable Inflances in "Hiftory, both facred and profane, and in our own Age and Observation. Nor shall I fo value the Laughter of "scepticks, and the Scoffs of the Epicureans, as to be assumed to profes, that I my/elf have had fome convincing Expe-"riments of fuch Impressions." Bisse Bull's Serm. and Dife. Vol. II. pag. 489, 490.

I If I miltake not, the fame Bishop Ken is the Author of a Midnight Hymn, concluding with these Words:

" May my Ætherial Guardian kindly fpread " His Wings, and from the Tempter fcreen my Head; " Grant of Celeftial Light fome piercing Beams, " To blefs my Sleep, and fanttify my Dreams!

As he certainly was of those exactly parallel Lines:

" Oh may my Guardian, while I fleep,

" Clofe to my Bed his Vigils keep:

" His Love Angelical diffill,

" To ftop the Avenues of Ill!

" May he Celestial Joys rehearse,

" And Thought to Thought with me converse!"

Remarkable Passages in the

88

cation of a little Incident, of very finall Importance, when compared with most of those which make up this Narrative.

§. 74. I meet not with any other remarkable Évent relating to Major Gardiner, which can properly be introduced here, till the Year 1726; when, on the 11th Day of July, he was married to the Right Honourable the Lady Frances Erskine, Daughter to the late Earl of Buchan, by whom he had Thirteen Children, Five only of which furvived their Father, Two Sons, and Three Daugh-ters: Whom I cannot mention without the most fervent Prayers to God for them, that they may always behave worthy the Honour of being defcended from fuch Parents; and that the God of their Father, and of their Mother, may make them perpetually the Care of his Providence, and yet more eminently happy in the constant and abundant Influences of his Grace!

§. 75. As her Ladyship is still living, (and for the Sake of her dear Offspring, and numerous Friends, may she long be spared!) I shall not here indulge myself in faying any thing of her; except it be, that the Colonel assured me, when he had been happy in this intimate Relation to her more than Fourteen Years, that the greatest Imperfection he knew in her Character was, "that she va-" lued and loved him much more than he " deferved." And little did he think, in

Digitized by Google

the

80

the Simplicity of Heart with which he fpoke this, how high an Encomium he was making upon her, and how lafting an Honour such a Testimony must leave upon her Name, fo long as the Memory of it shall continue.

Ú Ia

th¥

nat

vlie

Ya

ļ, i

e i

eĿ

t Ż Ċ

ne.

Ľ.

5 Ľ

Ē

àï

cu.

E.

n th

riðí 1

eti ŋ)

6.76. As I do not intend in these Memoirs a laboured Eslay on the Character of Colonel Gardiner, digested under the various Virtues and Graces which Christianity requires (which would, I think, be a little too Tr int leg formal for a Work of this Kind, and would give it fuch an Air of Paneg yrick, as would neither fuit my Defign, nor be at all likely to render it more uleful;) I shall now mention what I have either observed in him, or heard concerning him, with regard to those Domestick Relations, which commenced about this Time, or quickly after. And here my Reader will easily conclude, that the Refolution of Joshua was from the first adopted and declared, As for me, and my Houfe, we will serve the Lord. It will naturally be fupposed, that, as soon as he had a Houle, he erected an Altar in it; that the Word of God was read there, and Prayers and Praifes were constantly offered. These were not to be omitted, on Account of any Guest, for he elteemed it a Part of due Respect to those that remained under his Roof, to take it for granted, they would look upon it as a very bad Compliment, to imagine they would have been obliged, by neglecting the Duties of

of Religion on their Account. As his Family increased, he had a Minister statedly resident in his House, who both discharged the Office of a Tutor to his Children, and of a Chaplain; and who was always treated with a becoming Kindness and Respect. But, in his Absence, the Colonel himself led the Devotions of the Family; and they were happy, who had an Opportunity of knowing, with how much Solemnity, Fervour, and Propriety, he did it.

§. 77. He was conftant in attending upon *Publick Worfhip*, in which an Exemplary Care was taken, that the *Children* and *Servants* might accompany the Heads of the Family. And how he would have referted the Non-attendance of any Member of it, may eafily be conjectured, from a free, but lively Paflage, in a *Letter* to one of his intimate Friends, on an Occafion which it is not material to mention. "Oh, Sir, had a " Child of yours under my Roof but once " neglected the Publick Worthip of God, " when he was able to attend it, I fhould " have been ready to conclude he had been " diftracted, and fhould have thought of " fhaving his Head, and confining him in a " dark Room."

6. 78. He always treated his Lady with a manly Tendernels, giving her the most natural Evidences of a cordial habitual Efteem, and expressing a most affectionate Sym-

Digitized by Google

90

E

50

rv:

er :: :: :: :: (:

h 15 17

Ω.

T.

yl .

Sympathy with her, under the Infirmities of a very delicate Constitution, much broken, at least towards the latter Years of their Marriage, in Confequence of fo frequent Pregnancy. He had at all Times a most faithful Care of all her Interests, and especially those relating to the State of Religion in her Mind. His Conver/ation, and his Letters, concurred to cherish those sublime Ideas, which Christianity suggests; to promote our Submiffion to the Will of God, to teach us to center our Happiness in the great Author of our Being, and to live by Faith in the Invisible World. These, no doubt, were frequently the Subjects of mutual Discourse: And many Letters, which her Ladyship has had the Goodness to communicate to me, are most convincing Evidences of the Degree in which this noble and most friendly Care filled his Mind, in the Days of their Separation; Days, which fo entire a mutual Affection must have rendered exceeding painful, had they not been fupported by fuch exalted Sentiments of Piety, and fweetned by daily Communion with an ever prefent and ever gracious God.

§. 79. The Neceffity of being to many Months together diftant from his Family, hindred him from many of those condefcending Labours in cultivating the Minds of *bis Children* in early Life, which to a Soul to benevolent, fo wife, and fo zealous, N 2, would

Digitized by Google

91

Remarkable Passes in the

92

would undoubtedly have afforded a very ex-quifite Pleafure. The Care of his worthy Confort, who well knew that it is one of the brightest Parts of a Mother's Character, and one of the most important Views in which the Sex can be confidered, made him the cafier under fuch a Circumstance: But, when he was with them, he failed not to instruct and admonish them; and the constant deep Sense with which he spoke of Divine Things, and the real unaffected Indifference which he always shewed for what this vain World is most ready to admire, were excellent Lessons most ready to admire, were excellent Lenons of daily Wisdom, which I hope they will recollect with Advantage in every future Scene of Life. And I have seen such Hints in his *Letters* relating to them, as plainly shew with how great a Weight they lay on his Mind, and how highly he desired, above all Things, that they might be the faithful Disciples of Christ, and acquainted betimes with the unequalled Pleafures and Bleffings of Religion. He thought an Ex-cefs of Delicacy, and of Indulgence, one of the most dangerous Faults in Education, by which he every where faw great Numbers of young People undone: Yet he was folicitous to guard against a Severity, which might terrify or discourage; and tho' he endea-voured to take all prudent Precautions to prevent the Commission of Faults, yet when they had been committed, and there feemed to

to be a Sense of them, he was always ready to make the most candid Allowances for the Thoughtless of unripened Years, and tenderly to cherish every Purpose of a more proper Conduct for the Time to come.

§. 80. It was easy to perceive, that the Openings of Genius in the young Branches of his Family gave him great Delight, and that he had a fecret Ambition to lee them excell in what they undertook. Yet he was greatly cautious over his Heart, left it should be too fondly attached to them; and as he was one of the most eminent Proficients I ever knew, in the bleffed Science of Refignation to the Divine Will, fo there was no Effect of that Refignation which appeared to me more admirable, than what related to the Life of his Children. An Experience which no Length of Time will ever efface out of my Memory, has fo fenfibly taught me, how difficult it is fully to support the Christian Character here, that I hope my Reader will pardon me, (I am fure at least the Heart of wounded Parents will) if I dwell a little longer upon to interesting a Subject.

Π

t.

[]

i

ť

N)

15

h

93

E

nes

n, ^ģ

erst

citer

nię ndt

<u>р;</u>".

nki

ئى ئىكى كە §. 81. When he was in Hereford/hire, in the Month of July, in the Year 1734, it pleafed God to vifit his little Family with the Small-pox. Five Days before the Date of the Letter I am just going to mention, he had received the agreeable News. that

Remarkable Passages in the

that there was a Prospect of the Recovery of bis Son, then under that awful Visitation; and he had been expressing his Thankfulness for it, in a Letter which he had fent away but a few Hours before he was informed of his Death; the Surprize of which, in this Connection, must naturally be very great. But behold (fays the Reverend and Worthy Perfon from whom I received the Copy) his truly filial Submiffion to the Will of his Heavenly Father, in the following Lines addressed to the dear Partners' of his Affliction: "Your Refignation to the Will of "God under this Difpensation gives me " more Joy, than the Death of the Child " has given me Sorrow. He, to be fure, is " happy; and we *shall go to him*, tho' he " *shall not return to us.* Oh that we had our " latter End always in View !----We shall " foon follow; and oh what Reason have "we to long for that glorious Day, when "we shall get quit of this Body of Sin and "Death, under which we now grone, and "which renders this Life fo wretched? I " defire to blefs God, that-[another of his " Children] is in fo good a Way: But I " have refigned her. We must not chufe for " ourfelves; and it is well we must not, for " we should often make a very bad Choice. " And therefore it is our Wildom, as well " as our Duty, to leave all with a gracious "God; who hath promifed, that all Things " [hall

94

" fhall work together for good to those that " love Him: And he is faithful that hath " promised, who will infallibly perform it, " if our Unbelief does not stand in the " Way."

ç C

Ù?

na Vej

dř

ċ

Ħ.

11

n bil

, i

Ē

o:: h::

11;

he

isi IL

<u>;</u>]

[) [) []

j(ć

ا مألا

Ň

§. 82. The greatest Trial of this Kind that he ever bore, was in the Removal of his *fecond Son*, who was one of the most amiable and promifing Children that has been known. The dear little Creature was the Darling of all that knew him; and promifed very fair, fo far as a Child could be known by its Doings, to have been a great Ornament to the Family, and Bleffing to the Publick. The Suddenness of the Stroke must, no doubt, render it the more painful; for this beloved Child was fnatched away by an Illness which feized him but about 15 Hours before it carried him off. He died in the Month of October 1733, at near Six Years old. Their Friends were ready to fear, that his affectionate Parents would be almost overwhelmed with such a Loss: But the happy Father had fo firm a Perfuasion_ that God had received the dear little One to the Felicities of the Celestial World; and at the fame Time had fo ftrong a Senfe of the Divine Goodness, in taking one of his Children. and that too one who lay fo near his Heart, fo early to himfelf; that the Sorrows of Nature were quite fwallowed up in the fublime Joy which these Confiderations administred. When

69

Remarkable Paffages in the

96

When he reflected, what Human Life is; how many its Snares and Temptations are; and how frequently Children, who once promifed very well, are infenfibly corrupted, and at length undone; with Solomon, he bleffed the Dead already dead, more than the Living who were yet alive; and felt an un-speakable Pleasure, in looking after the lovely Infant, as fafely and delightfully lodged in the House of its Heavenly Father. Yea, he affured me, that his Heart was at this Time fo entirely taken up with these Views, that he was afraid, they who did not tho-roughly know him, might suffect that he was deficient in the natural Affections of a Parent; while thus borne above the Anguish of them, by the Views which Faith admi-niftred to him, and which Divine Grace fupported in his Soul.

5. 83. So much did he, on one of the most trying Occasions of Life, manifest of the Temper of a glorified Saint; and to fuch happy Purpoles did he retain those Lesson of Submission to GOD, and Acquiescence in him, which I remember he once inculcated in a Lesser he wrote to a Lady of Quality, under the Apprehenfion of a Breach in her Family, with which Providence seemed to threaten her; which I am willing to infert here, tho' a little out of what might seem its most proper Place, rather than entirely to omit it. It is dated from

from London, June 16th 1722, when speaking of the dangerous Illness of a dear Relative, he has these Words: "When my " Mind runs hither," that is, to God, as its Refuge and strong Defence, (as the Con-nection plainly determines it) "I think I " can bear any Thing, the Loss of all, the " Lois of Health, of Relations, on whom " I depend, and whom I love, all that is " dear to me, without repining or murmur-" ing. When I think; that God orders, " disposes, and manages all Things, accord-" ing to the Counfel of his own Will; when " I think of the Extent of his Providence. " that it reaches to the minutest Things; " then, tho' a useful Friend or dear Rela-" tive be fnatched away by Death, I recall " myfelf, and check my Thoughts with " these Confiderations: Is He not GOD; " from everlasting, and to everlasting? And 46 has He not promised to be a GOD to " me? A GOD in all his Attributes, a GOD " in all his Perfons, a GOD in all his Crea-" tures, and Providences? And fhall I dare " to fay, What shall I do? Was not He the " infinite Cause of all I met with in the " Creatures? And were not they the finite " Effects of his infinite Love and Kindnefs? " I have daily experienced, that the Instru-" ment was, and is, what GOD makes it to " be; and I know, that this GOD hath the " Hearts of all Men in his Hands, and the Earth

97

Remarkable Passages in the

98

" Earth is the Lord's, and the Fulnefs thereof." " If this Earth be good for me, I shall have " it; for my Father hath it all in Possession. " If Favour in the Eyes of Men be good " for me, I shall have it; for the Spring of " every Motion in the Heart of Man is in " GOD's Hand. My Dear-feems now to " be dying; but GOD is all wife, and every " Thing is done by Him for the best. Shall " I hold back any Thing that is *bis own*, " when He requires it? No, GOD forbid! "When I confider the Excellency of his " glorious Attributes, I am fatisfied with all " his Dealings." I perceive by the Introduction, and by what follows, that most, if not all of this, is a Quatation from fomething written by a Lady; but whether from fome Manuscript, or a printed Book, whether exactly transcribed, or quoted from Memory, I cannot determine: And therefore I thought proper to infert it, as the Major (for that was the Office he bore then) by thus interweaving it with his Letter, makes it his own ; and as it seems to express in a very lively Manner the Principles which bore him on, to a Conduct fo truly great and heroick, in Circumfances that have overwhelmed many an Heart, that could have faced Danger and Death with the greatest Intrepidity. §. 84. I return now to confider his Cha-

§. 84. I return now to confider his Character in the Domestick Relation of a Mafter, on which I shall not enlarge. It is how-

1

X Ç

t

.,

Ú.

)Ľ

Ć

5

Ľ

2

Ľ

however proper to remark, that as his habitual Meeknefs, and Command of his Paffions, prevented indecent Sallies of ungoverned Anger towards those in the lowest State of Subjection to him, (by which some in High-Life do strangely debase themselves, and lofe much of their Authority) fo the natural Greatness of his Mind made him folicitous to render their Inferior Stations as eafy as he could; and fo much the rather, because he confidered all the Children of Adam as flanding upon a Level before their great Creator, and had also a deeper Sense of the Dignity and Worth of every immortal Soul, how meanly foever it might chance to be lodged, than most Persons I have known. This engaged him to give his Servants frequent Religious Exhortations and Instructions, as I have been affured by feveral who were fo happy as to live with him under that Character. One of the first Letters, after he - entred on his Christian Course, expresses the fame Disposition; in which with great Tenderness he recommends a Servant, who was in a bad State of Health, to his Mother's Care, as he was well acquainted with her condescending Temper; mentioning at the fame Time the Endeavours he had used, to promote his Preparations for a better World, under an Apprehension that he would not continue long in this. And we shall have an affecting Instance of the Prevalency of the 02

Remarkable Paffages in the

1

t

þ

100

the fame Difposition, in the closing Scene of his Life, and indeed in the last Words he ever spoke, which expressed his generous Solicitude for the Safety of a faithful Servant, who was then near him.

6.85. As it was a few Years after his Marriage that he was promoted to the Rank of Lieutenant-Colonel, in which he continued till he had a Regiment of his own, I shall for the future speak of him by that Title; and may not perhaps find any more proper Place, in which to mention, what it, is proper for me to fay of his Behaviour and Conduct as an Officer, I shall not here enlarge on his Bravery in the Field, tho' that was very remarkable, as I have heard from others: I fay, from others, for I never heard any Thing of that Kind from himfelf, nor knew, till after his Death, that he was prefent at almost every Battle that was fought in Flanders, while the illustrious Duke of Marlborough commanded the Allied Army there. I have also been assured from feveral very credible Perfons, fome of whom were Eye-Witneffes, that at the Skirmish with the Rebels at Preston in Lancashire, (Thirty Years before that Engagement at the other Preston, which deprived us of this gallant Guardian of his Country) he fignalized himfelf very particularly: For he headed a little Body of Men, I think about Twelve, and fet Fire to the Barricado

ie he

Œ

36

S

0D

mj.

Ü

10.

na. E

e

th

ro:

ea:

16

pir L

Į,

T.

r F

ili.

for: hid

1 E

N.

Ma S^{il}i Ma

Barricado of the Rebels in the Face of their whole Army, while they were pouring in their Shot, by which Eight of the Twelve that attended him fell. This was the last Action of the Kind in which he was engaged, before the long Peace which enfued : And who can express, how happy it was for him, and indeed for his Country, of which he was ever fo generous, and in his latter Years fo important a Friend, that he did not fall then; when the Profaneness which mingled itself with his Martial Rage, seemed to rend the Heavens, and shocked some other Military Gentlemen, who were not themfelves remarkable for their Caution in this Refpect?

§. 86. But I infift not on Things of this Nature, which the true Greatness of his Soul would hardly ever permit him to mention, unless when it tended to illustrate the Divine Care over him in these Extremities of Danger, and the Grace of GOD in calling him from so abandoned a State. It is well known, that the Character of an Officer in not only to be approved in the Day of Combat. Colonel Gardiner was truly fensible, that every Day brought its Duties along with it; and he was constantly careful, that no Pretence of Amusement, Friendship, or even Devotion itself, might prevent their being dif-Charged in their Season.

Digitized by Google

§. 87. I

Remarkable Passages in the

101

6. 87. I doubt not, but the Noble Perfons in whole Regiment he was Lieutenant Colonel, will always be ready to bear an ho-nourable and grateful Testimony to his ex-emplary Diligence and Fidelity, in all that related to the Care of the Troops over which he was set; whether with regard to the Men, or the Horses. He knew, that it is incumbent on those who have the Honour of prefiding over others, whether in Civil, Ecclesiastical, or Military Offices, not to content themselves with doing only fo much as may preferve them from the Reproach of groß and visible Neglect; but feriously to confider, how much they can possibly do, without go-ing out of their proper Sphere, to ferve the Publick, by the due Inspection of those com-mitted to their Care. The Duties of the Clofet, and of the Sanctuary, were fo adjusted, as not to interfere with those of the Parade, or any other Place where the Welfare of the Regiment called him. On the other Hand, he was folicitous, not to fuffer these Things to interfere with Religion; a due Attendance to which he apprehended to be the furest Method of attaining all defirable Succefs in every other Interest and Concern in Life. He therefore abhorred every Thing, that should look like a Contrivance to keep his Soldiers employed about their Horfes and their Arms at the Seafons of Publick Worfbip; (an Indecency, which I with there were

1

.

1

ŀ

ć

j

Ŀ

d.

g

t

)

Ċ

ł

were no Room to mention:) Far from that, he used to have them drawn up just before it began, and from the Parade they went off to the House of GOD. He understood the Rights of Conscience too well, to impose his own particular Profession in Religion on others, or to use those who differed from him in the Choice of its Modes, the lefs kindly or respectfully on that Account. But as most of his own Company, and many of the reft, chose (when in England) to attend him to the Diffenting Chapel, he used to march them up thither in due Time, fo as to be there before the Worship began. And I must do them the Justice to say, that so far as I could ever difcern, when I have feen them in large Numbers before me, they behaved with as much Reverence, Gravity, and Decorum, during the Time of Divine, Service, as any of their Fellow-Worthinpers.

§. 88. That his remarkable Care to maintain good Difcipline among them (of which we shall afterwards speak) might be the more effectual, he made himself on all proper Occasions accessible to them, and expressed a great Concern for their Interest; which, being so genuine and sincere, naturally discovered itself in a Variety of Instances. I remember, I had once Occasion to visit one of bis Dragoons, in his last Illness, at Harborough; and I found the Man upon the

104 Remarkable Passes in the

the Borders of Eternity; a Circumstance which, as he apprehended it himself, must add fome peculiar Weight and Credibility to his Difcourfe. And he then told me, in his Colonel's Absence, that he questioned not but he should have everlasting Reason to bless GOD on Colonel Gardner's Account, for he had been a Father to him in all his Interests, both Temporal and Spiritual. He added, that he had visited him almost every Day during his Illness, with Religious Advice and Instruction, as well as taking Care that he should want nothing that might conduce to the Recovery of his Health. And he did not speak of this, as the Refult of any par-ticular Attachment to him, but as the Manner in which he was accultomed to treat those under his Command. It is no Wonder, that this engaged their Affection to a very great Degree. And I doubt not, that if he had fought the fatal Battle of Preston-Pans at the Head of that gallant Regiment, of which he had the Care for fo many Years, and which is allowed by most unexceptionable Judges to be one of the finest in the British Service, and consequently in the World, he had been supported in a much different Manner; and had found a much greater Number, who would have rejoiced in an Opportunity of making their own Breafts a Barrier in the Defence of his.

§. 89. It

10

17

1 h

ŗ

Ċ

ţ, D:

٢.

Ľ

e

Ċ

Jż

ï

lĉ,

Û.

0

5

1

5

ċ

§. 89. It could not but greatly endear him to his Soldiers, that fo far as Preferments lay in his Power, or were under his Influence. they were distributed according to Merit; which he knew to be as much the Dictate of Prudence, as of Equity. I find by one of his Letters before me, dated but a few Months after his happy Change, that he was follicited to improve his Interest with the Earl of Stair, in favour of one whom he judged a very worthy Perfon; and that it had been fuggested by another who recommended him, that if he fucceeded he might expect fome handfome Ackowledgment. But he answers with some Degree of Indignation; "Do you imagine I am to be " bribed to do Justice?" For such it seems he efteemed it, to confer the Favour which was asked from him, on one fo deferving. Our Enemies had been humbled long ere this, had the fame Maxims every where prevailed: And, if they do not prevail, the worthieft Men in an Army or Fleet may be funk under repeated Discouragements, and the baseft exalted, to the Infamy of the Publick, and perhaps to its Ruin.

§. 90. In the midst of all the Gentleness which Colonel Gardiner exercifed towards his Soldiers, he made it very apparent, that he knew how to reconcile the Tendernels of a real, faithful, and condescending Friend, with the Authority of a Commander. Perhaps

P

... Remarkable Passages in the

106

haps hardly any Thing conduced more generally to the maintaining of this Authority, than the strict Decorum and good Manners, with which he treated even the private Gentlemen of his Regiment; which has always a great Efficacy towards keeping Inferiors at a proper Distance, and forbids, in the least offenfive Manner, Familiarities, which degrade the Superior, and enervate his Influence. The Calmness and Steadiness of his Behaviour, on all Occafions, did also greatly tend to the fame Purpose. He knew how mean a Man looks in the Transports of *Passion*, and would not use so much Freedom with any of his Men, as to fall into fuch Tranfports before them; well knowing, that Perfons in the lowest Rank of Life are aware, how unfit they are to govern others, who cannot govern themfelves. He was also fenfible, how neceffary it is in all who prefide over others, and especially in Military Officers, to check Irregularities, when they first begin to appear: And, that he might be able to do it, he kept a strict Inspection over his Soldiers; in which View it was observed, that as he generally chose to reside among them as much as he could, (tho' in Circumftances which fometimes occafioned him to deny himfelf in fome Interests which were very dear to him) fo, when they were around him, he feldom staid long in a Place; but was frequently walking the Streets, and looking

i f

0

h

2)

1

10

T

SI

0

0

1

t

F

Ľ.

h

W.

eL.

Bei E

P

Vž

TĽ.

jk

reis Of

Ţ.

Ċ,

مم منا

ß

looking into their Quarters and Stables, as well as reviewing and exercifing them himfelf. It has often been observed, that the Regiment of which he was fo many Years Lieutenant Colonel, was one of the most regular and orderly Regiments in the publick Service; fo that perhaps none of our Dra. goons were more welcome than they, to the Towns where their Character was known. Yet no fuch Bodies of Men are fo blamlefs in their Conduct, but fomething will be found, especially among such confiderable Numbers, worthy of Cenfure, and fometimes of Punishment; This Colonel Gardiner knew how to inflict with a becoming Refolution, and with all the Severity which he judged neceffary: A Severity the more awful and inpreffing, as it was always attended with Meeknes; for he well knew, that, when Things are done in a Passion, it seems only an accidental Circumstance that they are Acts of Justice, and that fuch Indecencies greatly obstruct the Ends of Punishment, both as it relates to reforming Offenders, and to deterring others from an Imitation of their Faults.

9. 91. One Inftance of his Conduct, which happened at *Leicefter*, and was related by the Perfon chiefly concerned to a worthy Friend from whom I had it, I cannot forbear inferting. While Part of the Regiment was encamped in the Neighbourhood of that **P** 2 Place,

Digitized by Google

107

Remarkable Passages in the

108

Place, the Colonel went incognito to the Camp in the Middle of the Night; for he fometimes lodged at his Quarters in the Town. One of the Centinels then on Duty had abandoned his Post, and on being seized broke out into some Oaths, and profane Execta-tions, against those that discovered him; a Crime, of which the Colonel had the greatest Abhorrence, and on which he never failed to animadvert. The Man afterwards appeared much ashamed, and concerned for what he had done. But the Colonel ordered him to be brought early the next Morning to his own Quarters, where he had prepared a *Piquet*, on which he appointed him a private Sort of Penance: And, while he was put upon it, he difcourfed with him ferioufly and tenderly upon the Evils and Aggravations of his Fault; admonifhed him of the Divine Difpleafure which he had incurred; and urged him to argue from the Pain which he then felt, how infinitely more dreadful it must be, to fall into the Hands of the Living GOD, and indeed to meet the Terrors of that Damnation, which he had been accustomed impioufly to call for on himfelf and his Com-panions. The Refult of this Proceeding was, that the Offender accepted his Punishment, not only with Submiffion, but with Thankfulnefs. He went away with a more cordial Affection for his *Colonel* than he ever had before, and fpoke of it fome Years after ŧ9

ar

ΣC

0Ŧ

aini Erizi

X

۵;

b .

ed . de Po Po

ų

1:

oť

ļ

. بنا

Ŀ

G.

D

مار مراجع

si Li

j,

j,

to my Friend, in fuch a Manner, that there feemed Reafon to hope, it had been inftrumental in producing not only a Change in his Life, but in his Heart.

§. 92. There cannot, I think, be a more proper Place for mentioning the great Reverence this excellent Officer always expressed for the Name of the Bleffed God, and the Zeal with which he endeavoured to fupprefs, and if possible to extirpate, that detestable Sin of Swearing and Curfing, which is every where fo common, and efpecially among our Military Men. He often declared his Sentiments with respect to this Enormity, at the Head of his Regiment; and urged his Captains and their Subalterns, to take the greatest Care that they did not give the Sanction of their Example to that which by their Office they were obliged to punish in others. And indeed his Zeal on these Occasions wrought in a very active, and sometimes in a remarkably fuccefsful Manner, not only among his Equals, but fometimes among his Superiors too, An Instance of this in Flanders, I shall have an Opportunity hereafter to produce; at prefent I shall only mention his Conduct in Scotland a little before his Death, as I have it from a very valuable young Minister of that County, on whole Tellimony I can thoroughly depend; and I wish it may excite many to Imitation, §. 93. The

Digitized by Google .

109

Remarkable Passin the

§. 93. The Commanding Officer of the King's Forces then about Edinburgh, with the other Colonels, and feveral other Gentle-men of Rank in their refpective Regiments, favoured him with their Company at Bank-ton, and took a Dinner with him. He too well forefaw what might happen, amidit fuch a Variety of Tempers and Characters: And fearing left his Conficience might have been informed by a finful Silence or that on been infnared by a finful Silence, or that on the other Hand he might feem to pass the Bounds of Decency, and infringe upon the Laws of Hofpitality, by animadverting on Guefts fo juftly entitled to his Regard; he happily determined on the following Method of avoiding each of these Difficulties. As foon as they were come together, he ad-dreffed them with a great deal of Refpect, and yet at the fame Time with a very frank and determined Air; and told them, That he had the Honour in that District to be a Justice of the Peace, and confequently that he was fworn to put the Laws in Execution, and among the reft those against Swearing: That he could not execute them upon others with any Confidence, or by any means approve himfelf as a Man of Impartiality and Inte-grity to his own Heart, if-he fuffered them to be broken in his Prefence by Perfons of any Rank whatfoever: And that therefore he intreated all the Gentlemen who then honoured him with their Company, that they would pleafg

pleafe to be upon their Guard; and that, if any Oath or Curfe should escape them, he hoped they would confider his Legal Animadversion upon it, as 'a Regard to the Duties of his Office and the Dictates of his Conscience, and not as owing to any Want of Deference to them. The Commanding Officer immediately supported him in this Declaration, as entirely becoming the Station in which he was, affuring him, that he would be ready to pay the Penalty, if he inadvertently tranfgress'd; and, when Colonel Gardiner on any Occafion stepped out of the Room, he himfelf undertook to be the Guardian of the Law in his Absence; and as one of the inferior Officers offended during this Time. he informed the Colonel, fo that the Fine was exacted, and given to the Poor, † with the univerfal Approbation of the Company. The Story fpread in the Neighbourhood, and was perhaps applauded highly by many, who wanted the Courage to go and do likewife. But it may be faid of the worthy Perfon of whom I write, with the utmost Propriety, that he feared the Face of no Man living, where

† It is observable, that the Money, which was forfeited on this Account by his own Officers, whom he never spared, or by any others of his Soldiers, who rather chose to pay than submit to Corporal Punishment, was by the Colonel's Order laid by in Bank, till some of the private Men fell fick; and then was laid out, in providing them with proper Help and Accommodations in their Distress.

Remarkable Paffages in the

where the Honour of God was concerned. In all fuch Cafes he might be juftly faid, in Scripture Phrafe, to *fet his Face like a Flint*; and I affuredly believe, that had he been in the Prefence of a Sovereign Prince, who had been guilty of this Fault, *his Looks* at least would have testified his Grief and Surprize; if he had apprehended it unfit to have borne his Testimony any other Way.

Surprize; if he had apprehended it unfit to have borne his Testimony any other Way. §. 94. Lord Cadogan's Regiment of Dra-goons, during the Years I have mentioned, while he was Lieutenant Colonel of it, was while he was Lieutenant Colones of it, was quartered in a great Variety of Places, both in England and Scotland, from many of which I have Letters before me; particularly, from Hamilton, Air, Carlifle, Hereford, Mai-denhead, Leicester, Warwick, Coventry, Stam-ford, Harborough, Northampton, and feveral other Places, especially in our Inland Parts. The patural Conference was the the The natural Confequence was, that the Colonel, whole Character was on many Accounts fo very remarkable, had a very extensive Acquaintance: And I believe I may certainly fay, that, where ever he was known by Perfons of Wildom and Worth, he was proportionably respected, and left behind him Traces of unaffected Devotion, Humility, Benevolence, and Zeal for the Support and Advancement of Religion and Virtue. §. 95. The equable Tenor of his Mind, in these Respects, is illustrated by his Letters from feveral of these Places; and tho' it is

but

but comparatively a fmall Number of them which I have now in my Hands, yet they will afford fome valuable *Extracts*; which I fhall therefore here lay before my Reader, that he may the better judge as to his real Character, in Particulars of which I have already difcourfed, or which may hereafter occur.

§. 96. In a Letter to his Lady, dated from Carlisle, Nov. 19. 1733, when he was on his Journey to Herefordshire, he breathes out his grateful cheerful Soul in these Words: " I blefs God, I was never better in my " Lifetime; and I with I could be fo " happy, as to hear the fame of you; or " rather (in other Words) to hear that you " had obtained an entire Trust in GOD. " That would infallibly keep you in perfect " Peace; for the GOD of Truth hath pro-" mised it. Oh, how ought we to be long-" ing to be with Christ, which is infinitely better than any Thing we can propose " here! To be there, where all Complaints " 66 shall be for ever banished; where no 66 Mountains shall separate between GOD 66 and our Souls! And I hope, it will be " fome Addition to our Happines, that " you and I shall be feparated no more; but 66 that, as we have joined in finging the " Praises of our glorious Redeemer here, " we shall fing them in a much higher Key thro

Digitized by Google

T,

1

(í

Remarkable Paffages in the

. 114

" thro' an endless Eternity. Oh Eternity, " Eternity ! what a wonderful Thought is " Eternity ! "

§. 97. From Leicester, Aug. 6. 1739, he writes thus to his Lady: "Yesterday I was " at the Lord's Table, where you and the " Children were not forgotten : But how " wonderfully was I affifted when I came " Home, to plead for you all with many " Tears!" And then, fpeaking of fome intimate Friends, who were impatient (as I fuppose by the Connection) for his Return to them, he takes Occasion to observe the Neceffity " of endeavouring to compose our "Minds, and to fay with the Pfalmift, My "Soul, wait thou only apon GOD." After-wards, fpeaking of one of his Children, of whom he heard that he made a commendable *Progrefs in Learning*, he expresses his Satisfaction in it, and adds, "But how much " greater Joy would it give me, to hear that " he was greatly advanced in the School of " Christ? Oh that our Children may but be " wife to Salvation; and may grow in Grace, " as they do in Stature ! "

§. 98. These Letters, which to fo familiar a Friend evidently lay open the Heart, and shew the Ideas and Affections which were lodged deepest there, are sometimes taken up with an Account of Sermons he had attended, and the Impression they had made upon his Mind. I shall mention one only,

Digitized by Google

as

rnin

zht ŝ

39, È

I

1d É

ut İN

I CE

mε

foz

nt (25

Rett

rvel

ofei

ft, .

Af

tren

nme

ff6; !

T ME

ar È (co) biz! Gr:

たら見た

d D

as a Specimen of many more, which was dated from a Place called Coborn, April 15. "We had here a Minister from Wales, who " gave us Two excellent Difcourses on the " Love of Christ to us, as an Argument to " engage our Love to him. And indeed, " next to the Greatness of his Love to us, " methinks there is nothing fo aftonishing. " as the Coldness of our Love to him. Oh " that he would shed abroad his Love upon " our Hearts by his Holy Spirit, that ours might be kindled into a Flame! May 66 " GOD enable you to trust in him, and then " you will be kept in perfect Peace !"

6.99. We have met with many Traces of that habitual Gratitude to the Bleffed Con, as his Heavenly Father and conftant Friend. which made his Life probably one of the happiest that ever was spent on Earth. I cannot omit one more, which appears to me the more worthy of Notice, as being a fhort Turn in as hafty a Letter as any I remember to have feen of his, which he wrote from Leicester, in June 1739. "I am now un-" der the deepest Sense of the many Favours " the Almighty has beftowed upon me: " Surely you will help me to celebrate the " Praises of our gracious GOD and kind Be-" nefactor." This Exuberance of grateful Affection, which, while it was almost every Hour pouring itself forth before GOD in the most genuine and emphatical Language, felt itfelf Q 2,

116 Remarkable Paffages in the

itfelf still as it were firaitned for Want of a fufficient Vent, and therefore called on others to help him with their concurrent Praises, appears to me the most glorious and happy State in which a Human Soul can find itelf on this Side Heaven.

ß

ľ

10

Ŀ

Īr

ëf

h

it

th

da

30

1r

11

pi le

M

[]

Co

th

it

m

p

a

e

ſ

ſ

r

6. 100. Such was the Temper, which this excellent Man appears to have carried along with him thro' fuch a Variety of Places and Circumstances; and the whole of his Deportment was fuitable to these Impreffions. Strangers were agreeably ftruck with his first Appearance, there was so much of the Christian, the well-bred Man, and the universal Friend in it; and, as they came more intimately to know him, they difcovered, more and more, the Uniformity and Confiftency of his whole Temper and Behaviour: So that whether he made only a Vifit for a few Days to any Place, or continued there for many Weeks or Months, he was always beloved and efteemed, and spoken of with that honourable Testimony from Perfons of the most different Denominations and Parties, which nothing but true Sterling Worth, (if I may be allowed the Expression) and that in an eminent Degree, can lecure.

§. 101. Of the Justice of this Testimony, which I had so often heard from a Variety of Persons, I myself began to be a Witness about the Time when the last-mentioned Letter was dated. In this View I believe I shall

ef :

he

ik,

1

c i

nt Al

₽:

j.

ai ili

Į.

Ľů

I.

Ē

(ľ

j

1

ļ

shall never forget that happy Day, June 13. 1739, when I first met him at Leicester. I remember, I happened that Day to preach a Lecture from Pfal. exix. 158. I beheld the Tranfgreffors, and was grieved, because they kept not thy Law. I was large in defcribing Mixture of Indignation and Grief, that (ftrongly expressed by the original Word there) with which a good Man looks on the daring Transgressors of the Divine Law; and in tracing the Caufes of that Grief, as arifing from a Regard to the Divine Honour, and the Interest of a Redeemer, and a compaffionate Concern for the Mifery fuch Offenders bring on themfelves, and for the Mischief they do to the World about them. I little thought, how. exactly I was drawing Colonel Gardiner's Character under each of those Heads; and I have often reflected upon it as a happy Providence, which opened a much speedier Way than I could have expected, to the Breast of one of the most amiable and useful Friends which I ever expect to find upon Earth. We afterwards fung a Hymn, which brought over again fome of the leading Thoughts in the Sermon, and ftruck him fo ftrongly, that, on obtaining a Copy of it, he committed it to his Memory, and used to repeat it with fo forcible an Accent, as fhewed how much every Line expressed of his very Soul. In this View the Reader will pardon my inferting

117

118 Remarkable Passages in the

ing it; especially, as I know not when I may get Time to publish a Volume of these ferious, tho' artless Composures, which I sent him in Manuscript some Years ago, and to which I have since made very large Additions.

I.

Arife, my tend'reft Thoughts, arife, To Torrents melt my ftreaming Eyes! And thou, my Heart, with Anguilh feel Those Evils which thou canst not heal!

II.

See Human Nature funk in Shame! See Scandals pour'd on $\mathcal{J}e/u$'s Name! The Father wounded thro' the Son! The World abus'd, the Soul undone!

III.

See the flort Courfe of vain Delight Clofing in everlafting Night? In Flames, that no Abatement know, The briny Tears for ever flow.

IV.

My GOD, I feel the mournful Scene; My Bowels yearn o'er dying Men: And fain my Pity would reclaim, And fnatch the Fire-Brands from the Flame.

V.

But feeble my Compassion proves, And can but weep, where most it loves. Thine own all-faving Arm employ, And turn these Drops of Grief to Joy!

ma le k

I lez në ti

Adā

eel

1!

е,

§. 102. The Colonel, immediately after the Conclusion of the Service, met me in the Veftry, and embraced me in the most obliging and affectionate Manner, as if there had been a long Friendship between us; assured me, that he had for fome Years been intimately acquainted with my Writings; and defired, that we might concert Measures for spending some Hours together before I left the Town. I was so happy, as to be able to fecure an Opportunity of doing it; and I must leave it upon Record, that I cannot recollect, I was ever equally edified by any Conversation I remember to have enjoyed. We passed that Evening, and the next Morning, together; and it is impoffible for me to describe the Impression which the Interview left upon my Heart. I rode alone all the Remainder of the Day; and it was my unspeakable Happiness that I was alone, fince I could be no longer with him; for I can hardly conceive, what other Com-Dany would not then have been an Incumbrance. The Views which he gave me even then, (for he began to repose a most obliging

Digitized by Google

119

120

ing Confidence in me, though he concealed fome of the most extraordinary Circumstances of the Methods by which he had been recovered to GOD and Happines) with those cordial Sentiments of Evangelical Piety and extensive Goodness, which he poured out into my Bosom with so endearing a Freedom, fired my very Soul; and I hope I may truly fay, (what I wish and pray, many of my Readers may also adopt for themselves) that I glorified GOD in him. Our Epistolary Correspondence immediately commenced upon my Return; and though, thro' the Multiplicity of Buliness on both Sides, it fuffered many Interruptions, it was in fome Degree the Bleffing of all the following Years of my Life, till he fell by those unreafonable and wicked Men, who had it in their Hearts with him to have destroyed all our Glory, Defence, and Happinefs.

6. 103. The *first Letter* 1 received from him was fo remarkable, that fome Perfons of eminent Piety, to whom I communicated it, would not be content without copying it out, or making fome Extracts from it. I perfuade myfelf, that my devout Reader will not be difpleafed, that I infert the greatest Part of it here; especially, as it ferves to illustrate the affectionate Senfe which he had of the Divine Goodness in his Conversion, tho' more than Twenty Years had passed fince that memorable Event happened

pened. Having mentioned my ever dear and honoured Friend, Dr. Isaac Watts, on an Occafion which I hinted at above, (§. 70.) he adds, " I have been in Pain these " feveral Years, left that excellent Perfon, " that fweet Singer in our Ifrael, should have " been called to Heaven, before I had an, " Opportunity of letting him know, how. " much his Works have been bleffed to me,, " and, of Course, of returning him my hearty, " Thanks: For though it is owing to the " Operation of the Bleffed Spirit, that any " Thing works effectually upon our Hearts; " yet if we are not thankful to the Instru-. " ment which God is pleafed to make Ufe. " of, whom we do fee, how shall we be, " thankful to the Almighty, whom we have " not seen? I defire to bless GOD for the-" good News of his Recovery, and intreat " you to tell him, that although I cannot " keep Pace with him here, in celebrating, "the high Praises of our glorious Redeemer, " which is the greatest Grief of my Heart 1, " yet I am perfuaded, that when I join the, " glorious Company above, where there, " will be no Drawbacks, none will out-fing. " me there; because I shall not find any, " that will be more indebted to the wonder. " ful Riches of Divine Grace than I.

" Give me a Place at thy Saints Feet, " Or fome fall'n Angel's vacant Scat;

" I'll

Digitized by Google

121

" I'll ftrive to fing as loud as they, "Who fit above in brighter Day.

" I know, it is natural for every one, who "has felt the Almighty Power which raifed "our glorious Redeemer from the Grave, "to believe his Cafe *fingular*: But I have made every one in this Refpect fubmit, as foon as he has heard my Story. And if you feemed fo furprized at the Account which I gave you, what will you be when you hear it all?

" Oh if I had an Angel's Voice, " And could be heard from Pole to Pole; " I would to all the lift'ning World " Proclaim thy Goodnefs to my Soul."

He then concludes, (after fome Expressions of Endearment, which, with whatever Pleafure I review them, I must not here infert;) "If you knew what a natural Aversion I "have to Writing, you would be astonished "at the Length of this Letter, which is I "believe the longest I ever wrote. But my "Heart warms when I write to you, which "makes my Pen move the easier. I hope, "it will please our gracious GOD long to "preferve you, a blessed Instrument in his "Hand of doing great Good in the Church of Christ; and that you may always "enjoy"

123

" enjoy a thriving Soul in a healthful Body, " fhall be the continual Prayer of, &c."

nin Lika STR

e;

ella Piè

ler. lica

ай 16

hop us in mini

啷

§. 104. As our Intimacy grew, our mutual Affection increased; and "my dearest Friend" was the Form of Address, with which most of his *Epistles* of the last Years were begun, and ended. Many of them are filled up with his Sentiments of those Writings which I published during these Years, which he read with great Attention, and of which he fpeaks in Terms which it becomes me to fupprefs, and to impute in a confiderable Degree to the kind Prejudices of fo endeared a Friendship. He gives me repeated Assurances, " that he was daily " mindful of me in his Prayers;" a Circumstance, which I cannot recollect without the greatest Thankfulness; the Loss of which I Thould more deeply lament, did I not hope, that the happy Effect of these Prayers might still continue, and might run into all my remaining Days.

9. 105. It might be a Pleasure to me, to make several Extracts from many others of his *Letters*: But it is a Pleasure which I ought to suppress, and rather to reflect with unfeigned Humility, how unworthy I was of such Regards from such a Person, and of that Divine Goodness which gave me such a Friend in him. I shall therefore only add Two general *Remarks*, which offer themfelves from several of his *Letters*. The one R 2 is

124

is. That there is in fome of them, as our Freedom increased, an agreeable Vein of Humour and Pleafantry; which thews, how eafy Religion fate upon him, and how far he was from placing any Part of it in a. gloomy Melancholy, or stiff Formality. The other is, That he frequently refers to Domeflick Circumstances, fuch as the Illness or Recovery of my Children, &c. which I am furprized how a Man of his extensive and important Business could fo distinctly bear upon his Mind. But his Memory was good, and his Heart was yet better; and his Friendship was such, that nothing which fensibly affected the Heart of one whom he honoured with it, left his own but flightly touched. have all imaginable Reafon to believe, that in many Instances bis Prayers were not only offered for us in general Terms, but varied as our particular Situation required. Many Quotations might verify this; but I decline troubling the Reader with an Enumeration of Passages, in which it was only the Abundance of friendly Sympathy, that gave this truly Great, as well as Good Man, fo cordial a Concern.

9. 106. After this Correspondence, carried on for the Space of about Three Years, and tome Interviews which we had enjoyed at different Places, he came to spend some Time with us at Northampton, and brought with him his Lady, and his Two Eldest Children.

1S 0.

in (

, hc

wĹ

is T

Da

el: .

1:

24

'n

ŝ.

ne. Dia

)UI

ł. Ľ

eï

ß

í

ţ,

dren. I had here an Opportunity of taking a much nearer View of his Character, and furveying it in a much greater Variety of Lights than before; and my Esteem for him increased, in Proportion to these Opportunities. What I have wrote above, with respect to his Conduct in Relative Life, was in a great Measure drawn from what I now faw : And I shall mention here some other Points in bis Behaviour, which particularly ftruck my Mind; and likewife shall touch on bis Sentiments on fome Topicks of Insportance, which he freely communicated to me, and which I remarked on Account of that Wifdom and Propriety which I apprehended in them.

§. 107. There was nothing more openly observable in Colonel Gardiner, than the exemplary Gravity, Compositre, and Reve-rence, with which he attended Publick Worship. Copious as he was in his Secret Devotions before he engaged in it, he always began them fo early, as not be retarded by them, when he should refort to the House He, and all his Soldiers who of GOD. chose to worship with him, were generally there (as I have already hinted) before the Service began; that the Entrance of fo many of them at once might not disturb the Congregation already engaged in Devotion, and that there might be the better Opportunity for bringing the Mind to a becoming Attention,

tion, and preparing it for Converse with the Divine Being. While Acts of Worship were going on, whether of *Prayer* or *Singing*, he always *flood up*; and whatever Regard he might have for Perfons who passed by him at that Time, though it were to come into the fame Pew, he never paid any Compliment to them: And often has he expressed his Wonder at the Indecorum, of breaking off our Address to God, to bow to a Fellow-Creature; which he thought a much greater Indecency, than it would be, on a like Occaffon and Circumstance, to interrupt an Addrefs to our Prince. During the Time of *Preaching*, his *Eye* was commonly fixed upon the *Minister*, though fometimes turned round upon the *Auditory*, where if he obferved any to trifle, it filled him with just Indignation. And I have known Inftances, in which, upon making the Remark, he has communicated it to fome Friend of the Perfons who were guilty of it, that proper Application might be made to prevent it for the Time to come.

J. 108. A more devout Communicant at the *Table of the Lord* has perhaps feldom been any where known. Often have I had the Pleafure, to fee all that manly Countenance foftned to all the Marks of Humilation and Contrition, on this Occasion; and to difcern, in spight of all his Efforts to conteal themy Streams of Tears flowing down from

tĿ

ver:

Ŀ

İĽ

的外国现象

217

Ţ

e.

X

Ŀ

C,

Ľ

21 - B

ć

k

1

)[

ia!

ĸ

0

i) Tr

17日 21日

0: -

from his Eyes, while he has been directing them to those Memorials of his Redeemer's Love. And fome, who have conversed intimately with him after he came from that Ordinance, have observed a visible Abstraction from furrounding Objects; by which there feemed Reafon to imagine, that his' Soul was wrapped up in holy Contempla-And I particularly remember, that, tion. when we had, once fpent great Part of the following Monday in riding together, he made an Apology to me for being fo abfent as he feemed, by telling me, "That his " Heart was flown upward, before he was " aware, to Him whom not having feen he " loved *; and that he was rejoicing in him " with fuch unspeakable Joy, that he could " not hold it down to Creature-Converse."

9. 109. In all the Offices of Friendship he was remarkably ready, and had a most fweet and engaging Manner of performing them, which greately heightned the Obligations he conferred. He seemed not to set any high Value upon any Benefit he bestowed; but did it without the least Parade, as a Thing which in those Circumstances came of Course, where he had prosessed Love and Respect; which he was not over-forward to do, though he treated Strangers, and those who were most his Inferiors, very courteously, and always

* N. B. This alluded to the Subject of the Sermon the Day before, which was I Pet. i. 8.

Remarkable Paffages in the ..

ways seemed, because he in Truth always was, glad of any Opportunity of doing them Good.

S. 110. He was particularly zealous in vindicating the Reputation of his Friends in their Abjence: And though I cannot recollect, that I had ever an Opportunity of ob-ferving this immediately, as I don't know that I ever was prefent with him when any Ill was spoken of others at all; yet by what I have heard him fay, with relation to Attempts to injure the Character of worthy and useful Men, I have Reason to believe, that no Man living was more fensible of the Baseness and Infamy, as well as the Cruelty, of fuch a Conduct. He knew, and defpifed, the low Principles, of Resentment for unreafonable Expectations disappointed, of perfo-nal Attachment to Men of some croffing Interefts, of Envy; and of Party-Zeal; from whence fuch a Conduct often proceeds; and was particularly offended, when he found it (as he frequently did) in Perfons that fet up for the greatest Patrons of Liberty, Virtue, and Candor. He looked upon the Murderers of Reputation and Usefulnefs, as some of the vileft Pefts of Society; and plainly shewed on every proper Occasion, that he thought it the Part of a generous, benevolent, and couragious Man, to exert himfelf in tracing and hunting down the Slander, that

Digitized by Google

128

that the Authors or Abettors of it might be lefs capable of Milchief for the future.

i

ļ

li h

自由民

e

1

129

6. 111. The most plausible Objection that I ever heard to Colonel Gardiner's Character is, that he was too much attached to fome Religions Principles, established indeed in the Churches both of England and Scotland, but which have of late Years been much difputed, and from which, it is at least generally supposed, not a few in both have thought proper to depart; whatever Expedients they may have found to quiet their Confaiences, in *subscribing* those Formularies, in which they are plainly taught. His Zeal was especially apparent in Opposition to those Doctrines, which seemed to derogate from the Divine Honours of the Son and Spirit of GOD, and from the Freedom of Divine Grace, or the Reality and Necessity of its Operations, in the Conversion and Salvation of Sinners.

6. 112. With relation to these I must observe, that it was his most steadfast Perfuasion, that all those Notions, which reprefent our Blessed Redeemer and the Holy Spirit as mere Creatures, or which set as the Atonement of the former, or the Influences of the latter, do sap the very Foundation of Christianity, by rejecting the most glorious Doctrines peculiar to it. He had attentively observed (what indeed is too obvious) the unhappy Influence, which the Denial of these

these Principles often has on the Character of Ministers, and on their Success; and was perfuaded, that an Attempt to fubflitute that mutilated Form of Christianity which remains, when these Effentials of it'are taken away, has proved one of the most fuccessful Methods which the great Enemy of Souls has ever taken in these latter Days, to lead Men by in-fensible Degrees into Deisin, Vice, and Perdition. He alfo fagaciously observed the artful Manner in which obnoxious Tenets are often maintained or infinuated, with all that Mixture of Zeal and Address with which they are propagated in the World, even by those who had most folemnly professed to believe, and engaged to teach, the contrary: And as he really apprehended, that the Glory of GOD' and the Salvation of Souls was concerned, his Piety and Charity made him eager and strenuous in opposing, what he judged to be Errors of so pernicious a Na-ture. Yet 1 must declare, that according to what I have known of him (and I believe he opened his Heart on these Topicks to me, with as much Freedom as to any Man living) he was not ready upon light Sulpicions to charge Tenets which he thought fo pernicious on any, effectially where he faw the Appearances of a good Temper and Life, which he always reverenced and loved in Perfons of all Sentiments and Professions: He feverely condemned 'caufeless Jealoufies,

and

10

٣.

n.

1

N.

Г. .

ft

£

Ŀ

hi

e

d.

T Ì

CØ.

(i) | |

E ir

ά

1

i

ł

3

يلة

and Evil Surmifings of every Kind; and extended that Charity in this Respect, both to Clergy and Laity, which good Bifhop Burnet was to ready, according to his own Ac-, count, to limit to the latter, "of believing, " every Man good till he knew him to be " bad, and his Notions right till he knew " them wrong." He could not but be very, fensible of the unhappy Confequences which may follow on attacking the Characters, of Men, especially of those who are Minifters of the Gospel: And if through a Mix-. ture of Human Frailty, from which the best, of Men in the best of their Meanings and, Intentions are not entirely free, he has ever, in the Warmth of his Heart, dropped a Word which might be injurious to any on that Account, (which I believe very feldom happened) he would gladly retract it on better Information; which was perfectly, agreeable to that honeft and generous Franknefs of Temper, in which I never knew any Man who exceeded him.

S. 113. On the Whole, it was indeed his deliberate Judgment, that the Arian, Socinian, and Relagian: Doctrines were highly diffuonourable to GOD, and dangerous to the Souls of Men; and that it was the Duty of private Christians, to be greatly on their Guard against those Ministers by whom they areentertained, left their Minds should be corrupted from the Simplicity that is in Christ. S 2

132

Yet he fincerely abhorred the Thought of Perfecution for Confcience Sake ; of the Abfardity and Iniquity of which, in all its Kinds and Degrees, he had as deep and rational a Conviction, as any Man I could name. And indeed the Generofity of his Heroick Heart could hardly bear to think, that those Glorious Truths, which he fo cordially loved, and which he affuredly believed to be capable of fuch fair Support, both from Reafon and the Word of GOD, should be difgraced by Methods of Defence and Propagation, common to the most impious and ridiculous Fallhoods. Nor did he by any Means approve of paffionate and furious Ways of vindicating the most vital and important Doctrines of the Gospel: For he knew, that to maintain the most benevolent Religion in the World, by fuch malevolent and infernal Methods, was destroying the End to accomplish the Means; and that it was as impossible that true Christianity should be fupported thus, as it is that a Man should long be nourifhed by eating his own Flefh. To difplay the genuine Fruits of Christianity in a good Life, to be ready to plead with Meekness and Sweetness for the Doctrines it Meeknels and Sweetness for the Doctrines in teaches, and to labour by every Office of Humanity and Goodnels to gain upon them that oppose it, were the Weapons, with which this good Soldier of Jefus Chrift faithfully fought the Battles of the Lord, These Weapons

ŀ

ĸ

ł

N.

Ű

Ø.

ľ

12

2

ĺ

Ŗ

Ŕ

21

0

al

E

ĉĒ

ا

J

ļ

1

ķ

. : *****

133

Weapons will always be victorious in his Caule; and they who have Recourse to others of a different Temperature, how strong foever they may seen, and how sharp foever they may really be; will find they break in their Hands when they exert them most furiously, and are much more likely to wound themselves, than to conquer the Enemies they oppose.

J. 114. But, while I am speaking of Colonel Gardiner's Charity in this Respect, I must not omit that of another Kind, which has indeed ingroffed the Name of Charity much more than it ought, excellent as it is; I mean Almsgiving, for which he was very remarkable. I have often wondered, how he was able to do fo many generous Things this Way: But his Frugality fed the Spring. He'made no pleasurable Expence on himself, and was contented with a very decent Appearance in his Family, without affecting fuch an Air of Grandeur, as could not have been supported without facrificing to it Satisfactions far nobler, and to a Temper like his far more delightful. The lively and tender Feelings of his Heart in Favour. of the Distressed and Afflicted, made it a Self-Indulgence to him to relieve them; and the deep Conviction he had of the vain and transitory Nature of the Enjoyments of this World, together with the fublime View he had of another, engaged him to dispense his Bounties

. Remarkable Paffagos in the ...

134`

Bounties with a very liberal Hand, and even to feek out proper Objects of them : And, above all, his fincere and ardent Love to the Lord Jefus Chrift engaged , him to feel, with a true Sympathy, the Concerns of his poor Members. In Confequence of this, he honoured feveral of his Friends with Commiffions for the Relief of the Poor; and particularly, with relation to fome under my pastoral Care, he referred it to my Discretion to fupply them with what I should judge expedient, and frequently preffed me in his Letters to be fure not to let them want. And where Perfons standing in Need of his Charity happened, as they often did, to be Perfons of remarkably religious Dispositions, it was eafy to perceive, that he not only loved, but honoured them; and really esteemed it an Honour which Providence conferred upon him, that he should be made, as it were, the Almoner of GOD for the Relief of fuch.

9. 115. I cannot forbear relating a little Story here, which, when the Colonel himfelf heard it, gave him fuch exquisite Pleasure, that I hope it will be acceptable to feverale of my Readers. There was in a Villag about Nine Miles from Northampton, and in a Family which of all others near me was afterwards most indebted to him, (though he had never then feen any Member of it) an aged and poor, but eminently good Woman, who

2

Ĩ.

Ä

ŀ

ľ

Ċ

QÏ.

)]]

Ľ

jú.

Ŀ

U

r

in N

ŝ

who had with great Difficulty, in the Exercife of much Faith and Patience, Diligence and Humility, made thift to educate a large Family of Children, after the Death of her Husband, without being chargeable to the Parish; which, as it was quite beyond her Hope, she often spoke of with great Delight. At length, when worn out with Age and Infirmities, she lay upon her dying Bed, she did in a most lively and affecting Manner express her Hope and Joy in the Views of approaching Glory. Yet, amidft all the Triumph of fuch a Prospect, there was one remaining Care and Diftrefs which lay heavy on her Mind; which was, that, as her Journey and her Stock of Provisions were both ended together, the feared that the must either be buried at the Parish Expence, or leave her most dutiful and affectionate Daughters the House stripped of some of the few Moveables which remained in it, to perform the last Office of Duty to her, which the had Reafon to believe they would do. While the was combating with this only remaning Anxiety, I happened, though I knew not the Extremity of her Illnefs, to come in, and to bring with me a Guinea, which the generous Colonel had fent by a special Message, on hearing the Character of the Family, for its Relief. A Prefent like this (probably the most confiderable they had ever received in their Lives) coming in this

135

136

this Manner from an entire Stranger, at fuch a Crifis of Time, threw my dying Friend (for fuch, amidit all her Poverty, I rejoiced to call her) into a perfect Transport of Joy. She effectived it as a fingular Favour of Providence, fent to her in her last Moments as a Token for good, and greeted it as a special Mark of that Loving-Kindnefs of GOD which should attend her for ever. She would therefore be raifed up in her Bed, that the might bless GOD for it upon her Knees, and with her last Breath pray for her kind and generous Benefactor, and for him who had been the Inftrument of directing his Bounty into this Channel. After which the foon expired, with fuch Tranquility and Sweetness, as could not but most fensibly delight all who beheld her, and occasioned many, who knew the Circumstances, to glorify GOD on her Behalf.

§. 119. The Colonel's last Residence at Northampton was in June and July 1742, when Lord Cadogan's Regiment of Dragoons was quartered here: And I cannot but observe, that, where-ever that Regiment came, it was remarkable, not only for the fine Appearance it made, and for the Exactness with which it performed its various Exercises, (of which it had about this Time the Honour to receive the most illustrious Testimonials) but also for the great Sobriety and Regularity of the Soldiers, many of

. E

).

2

j.

ř

l

of the Officers copied after the excellent Pattern, which they had daily before their Eyes; and a confiderable Number of the private Men seemed to be Persons, not only of strift Virtue, but of ferious Piety. And I doubt not but they found their abundant Account in it; not only in the Serenity and Happines of their own Minds, which is beyond Comparison the most important Confideration; but alfo, in fome Degree, in the obliging. and respectful Treatment which they generally met with in their Quarters. And I mention this, because I am perfuaded, that if Gentlemen of their Profession knew, and would reflect, how much more comfortable they make their own Quarters by a fober, orderly, and obliging Conduct, they would be regular out of mere Self-Love; if they were not influenced, as I heartily with they may always be, by a nobler Principle.

§. 117. Towards the latter End of this Year he embarked for *Flanders*, and fpent fome confiderable Time with the Regiment at *Ghent*; where he much regreted the Want of those Religious Ordinances and Opportunities, which had made his other Abodes delightful. But, as he had made fo eminent a Progress in that Divine Life which they are all intended to promote, he could not be unactive in the Cause of GOD. I have now before me a Letter dated from thence, Other 19. 1742, in which he Writes

writes; "As for me, I am indeed in a dry " and barren Land, where no Water is. Ri-" vers of Waters run down mine Eyes, be-" cause nothing is to be heard in our Sodom, " but blaspheming the Name of my GOD; " and I am not honoured as the Instrument " of doing any great Service. 'Tis true, I " have reformed Six or Seven Field-Officers " of Swearing. I dine every Day with them, " and have entred them into a Voluntary " Contract, to pay a Shilling to the Poor " for every Oath; and it is wonderful to " observe the Effect it has had already. One " of them told me this Day at Dinner, that " it had really fuch an Influence upon him, " that, being at Cards last Night when ano-" ther Officer fell a-fwearing, he was not " able to bear it, but role up and left the " Company. So you fee, Restraints at first " arising from a low Principle may improve " into fomething better.

§. 118. During his Abode here, he had a great deal of Business upon his Hands; and had also, in some Marches, the Care of more Regiments than his own: And it has been very delightful to me to observe, what a Degree of Converse with Heaven, and the GOD of it, he maintained, amidst these Scenes of Hurry and Fatigue; of which the Reader may find a remarkable Specimen in the following Letter, dated from Lichwick, in the Beginning of April, 1743, which was

138

R

è

00

0. 1

ä

SI II I

0

فلكأ

one of the last I received from him while abroad, and begins with these Words. "Yef-" terday being the Lord's Day, at Six in the " Morning, I had the Pleafure of receiving " yours at Nortonick; and it proved a Sab-" bath-Day's Bleffing to me. Some Time " before it reached me," (from whence by the Way it may be observed, that his former Cuftom of rifing fo early to his Devotions was still retained) "I had been wrest-" ling with GOD with many Tears; and, " when I had read it, I returned to my " Knees again, to give hearty Thanks to "Him, for all his Goodnels to you and yours, and alfo to myself, in that He " hath been pleafed to ftir up fo many who " are dear to him, to be mindful of me at the Throne of Grace." And then, after the mention of fome other Particulars, he adds; "Bleffed, and adored for ever, be " the holy Name of my Heavenly Father, " who holds my Soul in Life, and my Body " in perfect Health! Were I to recount his " Mercy and Goodness to me even in the " midft of all these Hurries, I should never " have done.—I hope, your Master will still encourage you in his Work, and make * you a Bleffing to many. My dearest Friend, I am much more yours than I can express, and shall remain fo while I am ← J.G."

T 2

Digitized by Google

139

6. 119. In this Correspondence I had a farther Opportunity of discovering that humble Resignation to the Will of GOD, which made to amiable a Part of his Character. and of which I had before feen fo many Instances. He speaks, in the Letter from which I have just been giving an Extract, of the Hope he had expressed in a former of feeing us again that Winter; and he adds, "To be fure, it would have been a " great Pleafure to me: But we poor Mor-" tals form Projects, and the Almighty "Ruler of the Universe disposes of all as "he pleases. A great many of us were getting ready for our Return to England, "when we received an Order to march to-" wards Frankfort, to the great Surprize of " the whole Army, neither can any of us " comprehend what we are to do there; for " there is no Enemy in that Country, the " French Army being marched into Bava-" ria, where I am fure we cannot follow " them. But it is the Will of the Lord; and " his Will be done! I defire to blefs and " praise my Heavenly Father, that I am entirely resigned to it. It is no Matter 56 " where I go, or what becomes of me, fo " that GOD may be glorified, in my Life, or " my Death, I fhould rejoice much to " hear, that all my Friends were equally " refigned."

§. 120. The

§. 120. The mention of this Article reminds me of another, relating to the Views which he had of obtaining a Regiment for himself. He endeavoured to deserve it by the most faithful Services; some of them indeed beyond what the Strength of his Constitution would well bear: For the Weather in fome of these Marches proved exceeding bad, and yet he would be always at the Head of his People, that he might look to every Thing that concerned them, with the exacteft Care. This obliged him to neglect the Beginnings of a Feverish Illness; the natural Confequence of which was, that it grew very formidable, forc'd a long Confinement upon him, and gave animal Nature a Shock, which it never recovered.

.....

中国の部門に

| e 1 | i 4 1

CE LÉE

ي. منابع منابع

ŋ, ji

§. 121. In the mean Time, as he had the Promise of a Regiment before he quitted England, his Friends were continually expecting an Occasion of congratulating him on having received the Command of one. But still they were disappointed; and on fome of them the Disappointment seemed to fit heavy. As for the Colonel himfelf, he feemed quite eafy about it; and appeared much greater in that easy Situation of Mind, than the highest Military Honours and Preferments could have made him. With great Pleasure do I at this Moment recollect the unaffected Serenity, and even Indifference, with which he expresses himself upon this Occafion,

141

142

fion, in a Letter to me, dated about the Beginning of April 1743. "The Difap-"pointment of a Regiment is nothing to "me; for I am fatisfied, that, had it been "for GOD's Glory, I should have had it; "and I should have been forry to have had "it on any other Terms. My Heavenly "Father has bestowed upon me infinitely "more, than if He had made me Emperor "of the whole World."

§. 122. I find feveral parallel Expressions in other Letters; and those to his Lady about the fame Time were just in the fame Strain. In an Extract from one, which was written from *Aix la Chapelle*, *April* 21, the fame Year, I meet with these Words: " People " here imagine, I must be fadly troubled, " that I have not got a Regiment (for Six out " of Seven vacant are now disposed of;) but " they are strangely mistaken, for it has " given me no Sort of Trouble. My Hea-" venly Father knows what is best for me; " and bleffed and for ever adored be his " Name, He has given me an entire Resig-" nation to his Will: Befides, I don't know " that ever I met with any Difappointment " fince I was a Christian, but it pleased GOD " to difcover to me, that it was plainly for " my Advantage, by bestowing *fomething* " better upon me afterwards: Many In-" flances of which I am able to produce; and,

" and therefore I should be the greatest of " Monsters, if I did not trust in him."

5

У. 1

۱... آما

Ċ

ار . در و

N.

. UL

h:

сі. ПП.

fa:

900 192

().

5

Ŀ

رد، انا)

§. 123. I should be guilty of a great Omiffion, if I were not to add, how remarkable the Event corresponded with his Faith, on this Occasion. For whereas he had no Intimation, or Expectation, of any Thing more than a Regiment of Foot; his Majesty was pleased, out of his great Goodnefs, to give him a Regiment of Dragoons, which was then quartered just in his own Neighbourhood. And it is properly remarked by the Reverend and worthy Perfon, through whose Hand this Letter was transmitted to me, that, when the Colonel thus expressed himself, he could have no Prospect of what he afterwards fo foon obtained; as General Bland's Regiment, to which he was advanced, was only vacant on the 19th of April, that is, Two Days before the Date of this Letter, when it was impossible he should have any Notice of that Vacancy. And it also deferves Observation, that fome few Days after the Colonel was thus unexpectedly promoted to the Command of these Dragoons, Lord Cornwallis's Regiment of Foot, then in Flanders, became vacant: Now, had this happened before his Promotion to General Bland's, Colonel Gardiner in all Probability would onlyhave had that Regiment of Foot, and fo have continued in Flanders. When the Affair was issued, he informs Lady Frances of

144

of it, in a Letter dated from a Village near Frankfort, May 3, in which he refers to his former of the 21st of April, observing how remarkable it was verified, "in GOD's hav-"ing given him," (for fo he expresses it, agreeably to the Views he continually maintained of the universal Agency of Divine Providence) " what he had no Expectation "of, and what was fo much better than that "which he had missed is birment of Dra-"noons quartered at his own Door."

§. 124. It appeared to him, that by this remarkable Event Providence called him Home. Accordingly, though he had other Preferments offered him in the Army, he chofe to return; and I believe, the more willingly, as he did not expect there would have been any Action. Just at this Time it pleased GOD to give him an awful Instance of the Uncertainty of Human Prospects and Enjoyments, by that violent Fever, which feized him at Ghent in his Way to England; and perhaps the more feverely, for the Efforts he made to push on his Journey, though he had for some Days been much indisposed. It was, I think, one of the first Fits of fevere Illnefs he had ever met with; and he was ready to look upon it, as a fudden Call into Eternity: But it gave him no painful Alarm in that View. He committed himfelf to the GOD of his Life, and in a few Weeks he was fo well recovered, as to be capable

181

١E

107

121-

ť

h

capable of purfuing his Journey, though not without Difficulty! And I cannot but think, it might have conduced much to a more perfect Recovery than he ever attained, to have allowed himfelf a longer Repofe, in order to recruit his exhausted Strength and Spirits. But there was an Activity in his Temper, not eafy to be reftrained; and it was now stimulated, not only by a Defire of feeing his Friends, but of being with his Regiment; that he might omit nothing in his Power, to regulate their Morals and their Discipline, and to form them for Publick Service. Accordingly he passed thro' London about the Middle of June 1743, where he had the Honour of waiting on their Royal Highneffes the Prince and Princels of Wales, and of receiving from both the most obliging Tokens of Favour and Efteem. He arrived at Northampton on Monday the 21st of June, and spent Part of Three Days here. But the great Pleafure which his Return and Preferment gave us, was much abated, by observing his Countenance so fadly altered, and the many Marks of Languor, and remaining Diforder, which evidently appeared ; fo that he really looked Ten Years older than he had done Ten Months Before. I had however a Satisfaction, fufficient to counterbalance much of the Concern which this Alteration gave me, in a renewed Opportunity of observing, indeed more sensibly than ever,

Digitized by Google

143

146

ever, in how remarkable a Degree he was dead to the Enjoyments and Views of this Mortal Life. When I congratulated him on the favourable Appearances of Providence for him in the late Event, he briefly told me the remarkable Circumstances that attended it, with the most genuine Impressions of Gratitude to GOD for them; but added, " That as his Account was increased with his " Income, Power, and Influence, and his " Cares were proportionably increased too, " it was as to his own Perfonal Concern " much the fame to him, whether he had re-" mained in his former Station, or been ele-" vated to this; but that if GOD should by " this means honour him, as an Instrument " of doing more Good than he could otherwife " have done, he fhould rejoice in it."

6. 125. I perceived, that the near Views he had taken of Eternity, in the Illness from which he was then so imperfectly recovered, had not in the least alarmed him; but that he would have been entirely willing, had such been the Determination of GOD, to have been cut short in a foreign Land, without any earthly Friend near him, and in the midst of a Journey, undertaken with Hopes and Prospects so pleasing to Nature; which appeared to me no inconfiderable Evidence of the Strength of his Faith. But we shall wonder the less at this extraordinary Resignation, if we confider the joyful and assured Prospect

147

Profpect which he had of an Happiness infinitely superior beyond the Grave; of which that worthy Minister of the Church of Scotland, who had an Opportunity of conversing with him quickly after his Return, and having the memorable Story of his Conversion from his own Mouth, (as I have hinted above) writes thus in his Letter to me, dated Jan. 14. 1746-7. "When he came " to review his Regiment at Linlithgow in " Summer 1743, after having given me the " wonderful Story as above, he concluded " in Words to this Purpole: — Let me die, " whenever it shall pleafe GOD, or where-" ever it shall be; I'am fure, I shall go to the " Manfions of Eternal Glory, and enjoy my " GOD and my Redeemer in Heaven for " ever."

§. 126. While he was with us at this Time, he appeared deeply affected with the fad State of Things as to Religion and Morals, and feemed to apprehend, that the Rod of GOD was hanging over fo finful a Nation. He observed a great deal of Disaffection, which the Enemies of the Government had, by a Variety of Artifices, been raising in Scotland for some Years: And the Number of Jacobites there, together with the Defenceless State in which our Island then was, with respect to the Number of its Forces at Home, (of which he spoke at once with great Concern and Aftonishment) U 2 led

Remarkable Passin the

148

led him to expect an Invasion from France, and an Attempt in Favour of the Pretender, much fooner than it happened. I have heard him often fay, many Years before it came fo near being accomplifhed, "That a few "Thoulands might have a fair Chance for " marching from Edinburgh to London un-" controuled, and throw the whole King-" dom into an Aftonishment." And I have great Reason to believe, that this was one main Confideration, which engaged him to make fuch Haste to his Regiment, then quartered in those Parts; as he imagined there was not a Spot of Ground, where he might be more like to have a Call to expose his Life in the Service of his Country; and perhaps, by appearing on a proper Call early in its Defence, be inftrumental in fuppreffing the Beginnings of most formidable Mitchief. How rightly he judged in these Things, the Event did too evidently shew.

§. 127. The Evening before our last Separation, as I knew I could not entertain the invaluable Friend who was then my Guest more agreeably, I preached a Sermon in my own House, with some peculiar Reference to his Case and Circumstances, from those ever memorable Words, than which I have never felt any more powerful and more comfortable: *P*/al. xci. 14, 15, 16. Because he hath set his Love upon me, therefore will I deliver him; I will set him on high,

ĺ

k

.

Ň

l

ľ.

high, because he hath known my Name: He fball call upon me, and I will anfwer him: I will be with him in Trouble, I will deliver him, and hopour him: With long Life (or Length of Days) will I fatisfy him, and fhew him my Salvation. This Scripture could not but lead our Meditations to furvey the Character of the Good Man, as one who to knows the Name of the Bleffed GOD, has (fuch a deep Apprehension of the Glories and Perfections of his Nature) as determinately to fet his Love upon Him, to make him the Supreme Object of his most ardent and constant Affection. And it fuggested the most fublime and animating Hopes to Perfons of fuch a Character; that their Prayers shall be always acceptable to GOD; that though they may, and must, be called out to their Share in the Troubles and Calamities of Life, yet they may assure themselves of the Divine Presence in all; which shall issue in their Deliverance, in their Exaltation, fometimes to diffinguished Honour and Esteem among Men, and, it may be, in a long Courfe of ufeful and happy Years on Earth; at least, which shall undoubtedly end in feeing, to their perpetual Delight, the compleat Salvation of GOD, in a World where they shall enjoy Length of Days for ever and ever, and employ them all in adoring the great Author of their Salvation and Felicity. It is evident, that these natural Thoughts on such a Scrip-

149

litt

La

in 1

6

whi

leaf

in t

The

and

Bra

Wit

gui

the

a I

me

me

has

wł

att

th

m

as

C

T

it

a

ſi

a

a

f

n

t

150

a Scripture were Matters of universal Con-Yet had I known that this was the cern. last Time I should ever address Colonel Gardiner as a Minister of the Gospel, and had I forefeen the Scenes through which GODwas about to lead him, I hardly know what Confiderations I could have fuggested with more peculiar Propriety. The Attention, Elevation, and Delight, with which he heard them, was very apparent; and the Pleasure which the Observation of it gave me, continues to this Moment. And let me be permitted to digress so far, as to add, that this is indeed the great Support of a Christian Minister, under the many Discouragements and Disappointments which he meets with, in his Attempts to fix upon the profligate or the thoughtless Part of Mankind a deep Sense of Religious Truth; that there is another Important Part of his Work, in which he may hope to be more generally fuccefsful; as by plain, artlefs, but ferious Difcourfes, the great Principles of Christian Duty and Hope may be nourifhed and invigorated in Good Men, their Graces watered as at the Root, and their Souls animated, both to perfevere, and improve in Holinefs. And when we are effectually performing fuch benevolent Offices, fo well fuiting our Immortal Natures, to Perfons whofe Hearts are cemented with ours in the Bonds of the most endearing and facred Friendship, it is too little

יס: לי

5: :: 0:

Ţ.

٢.

.

1.

.

1

F.

ŕ

little to fay, it over-pays the Fatigue of our Labours; it even *fwallows up* all Senfe of it, in the most rational and fublime Pleasure.

6. 128. An Incident occurs to my Mind, which happened that Evening, which, at least for the Oddness of it, may deserve a Place I had then with me one in these Memoirs. Thomas Porter, a poor, but very honeft and religious Man, (now living at Hatfield-Broadoak in Effex) who is quite unacquainted with Letters, fo as not to be able to diffinguish one from another; yet is Master of the Contents of the Bible in fo extraordinary a Degree, that he has not only fixed an immense Number of Texts in his Memory, but, merely by hearing them quoted in Sermons, has registred there the Chapter and Verse, in which these Passages are to be found: This is attended with a marvellousFacility in directing those that can read, to turn to them, and a most unaccountable Talent of fixing on such as fuit almost every imaginable Variety of Circumstances in common Life. There are Two Confiderations in his Cafe, which make it the more wonderful: The one, that he is a Perfon of a very low Genius, having, befides a Stammering which makes his Speech almost unintelligible to Strangers, so wild and awkward a Manner of Behaviour, that he is frequently taken for an Idiot, and feems in many Things to be indeed fo: The other, that he grew up to Manhood in a very licentious

151

tious Course of Living, and an entire Ignorance of Divine Things, fo that all thefe exact Imprefions on his Memory have been made in his riper Years. I thought it would not be difagreeable to the Colonel, to intro-duce to him this odd Phænomenon, which many Hundreds of People have had a Curiofity to examine: And, among all the strange Things I have feen in him, I never remember any which equalled what passed on this Occasion. On hearing the Colonel's Profession, and receiving some Hints of his Religious Character, he ran thro' a vast Variety of Scriptures, beginning at the Pentateuch and going on to the Revelation, relating either to the Dependence to be fixed on GOD for the Succefs of Military Preparations, or to the Inftances and Promifes occurring there of his Care of Good Men in the most emi-nent Dangers, or to the Encouragement to despife Perils and Death, while engaged in a Good Cause, and supported by the Views of a happy Immortality. I believe, he quoted more than Twenty of these Pallages; and I must freely own, that I know not who could have chofe them with greater Propriety. If my Memory do not deceive me, the last of this Catalogue was that, from which I afterwards preached on the lamented Occasion of this great Man's Fall: Be thou faithful unto Death, and I will give thee a Crown of Life. We were all astonished at fo remarkable a Fact; and

and I question not, but that many of my Readers will think the Memory of it worthy of being thus preferved.

gne thet

bez

VOL

intə whit

Cuir

hay

ema

10 5

a

2

-

-

1

.

ŗ

6.129. But to return to my main Subject: The next Day after the Sermon and Conversation of which I have been speaking, I took my last Leave of my inestimable Friend, after attending him fome Part of his Way Northward. The first Stage of our Journey was to the Cottage of that poor, but ont very religous Family, which I had Occafion rofijo Celigo to mention above, as relieved, and indeed in a great Measure subfisted, by his Charity. iety And nothing could be more delightful, than uch'i to observe the Condescension, with which ei he converfed with these his humble Penfi-)D: oners. We there put up our last united , or Proyers together; and he afterwards express'd ŗtt in the strongest Terms I ever heard him ule tit on fuch an Occafion, the fingular Pleafure with which he had joined in them. Indeed was no fmall Satisfaction to me, to have it an Opportunity of recommending fuch a valuable Friend to the Divine Protection and Bleffing, with that particular Freedom, and Enlargement on what was peculiar in his Circumstances, which hardly any other Situation, unless we had been quite alone, could to conveniently have admitted. We went from thence to the Table of a Perion of Diffinction in the Neighbourhood; where he had an Opportunity of thewing, in how X

153

decent and graceful a Manner he could unite the *Chriftian* and the *Gentleman*, and give Conversation an improving and religious Turn, without violating any of the Rules of polite Behaviour, or faying or doing any Thing which looked at all constrained or affected. Here we took our last Embrace, committing each other to the Care of the GoD of Heaven; and the *Colonel* pursued his Journey to the North, where he spent all the Remainder of his Days.

6. 130. The more I reflect upon this Appointment of Providence, the more I difcern of the Beauty and Wifdom of it; not only as it led directly to that glorious Period of Life, with which GOD had determined to honour him, and in which, I think, it becomes all his Friends to rejoice ; but alfo, as the Retirement on which he entered, could not but have a happy Tendency to favour his more immediate and compleat Preparation for fo fpeedy a Remove. To which we may add, that it must probably have a very powerful Influence to promote the Interests of Religion (incomparably the greatest of all Interests,) among the Members of his own Family; who must furely edify much by fuch daily Lessons as they received from his Lips, when they faw them illustrated and enforced by fo admirable an Example, and this for Two compleat Years. It is the more remarkable, as I cannot find from the Memoirs

uni

igia gia

g I

۰: ت

] (Ľ] .::

oli: CEI

n I

rie

ne

旧生

10.

ed :

)e r - moirs of his Life in my Hands, that he had ever been *fo long at Home* fince he had a Family, or indeed, from his Childhood, ever fo long at a Time in any one Place.

§. 131, With how clear a Luftre his Lamp fbone, and with what holy Vigour his Loins were girded up in the Service of his GoD, in these his latter Days, I learn in Part from the Letters of feveral excellent Perfons, in the Ministry, or in Secular Life, with whom I have fince conversed or corresponded. And in his many Letters, dated from Bankton during this Period, I have still farther Evidence, how happy he was, amidst those Infirmities of Body, which his Tenderness for me would feldom allow him to mention; for it appears from them, what a daily Intercourse he kept up with Heaven, and what delightful Communion with GOD crowned his Attendance on publick Ordinances, and his fweet Hours of devout Retirement. He mentions his Sacramental Opportunities with peculiar Relish, crying out as in a holy Rapture, in Reference to one and another of them, " Oh " how gracious a Master do we ferve! How " pleafant is his Service! How rich the En-" tertainments of his Love! Yet, oh how " poor and cold, are our Services!"-But I will not multiply Quotations of this Sort, after those I have given above, which may be a sufficient Specimen of many more in the fame Strain. This Hint may fuffice to thew, that X 2

Remarkable Paffages in the

1 56

that the fame Ardor of Soul held out in a great Measure to the last; and indeed it feems, that towards the Close of Life, like the Flame of a Lamp almost expiring, it fometimes exerted an unufual Blaze.

§. 132. He spent much of his Time at Bankton in Religious Solitude; and one most intimately conversant with him assures me, that the Traces of that delightful Converse with God which he enjoyed in it, might eafily be discerned in that solemn yet chearful Countenance, with which he often came out of his Closet. Yet his Exercises there must sometimes have been very mournful; confidering the melancholy Views which he à t had of the State of our Publick Affairs. " fhould be glad," fays he (in a Letter which he fent me, about the Clofe of the Year, 1743.) " to hear what wife and good -"People among you think of the prefent "Circumstances of Things. For my own "Part, though I thank God, I fear nothing " for myfelf, my Apprehensions for the Publick are very gloomy, confidering the de-" plorable Prevalency of almost all Kinds of " Wickedness amongst us, the natural Con-" fequence of the Contempt of the Gofpel. " I am daily offering my Prayers to God i. for this finful Land of ours, over which " his Judgments feem to be gathering; and my Strength is fometimes fo 'exhaufted' " with those strong Cries and Tears, which I pour

" I pour out before God on this Occasion, " that I am hardly able to stand when I " arise from my Knees." If we have many remaining to stand in the Breach with equal Fervency, I hope, crying as our Provocations are, God will still be intreated for as, and fave us.

t t

51 11

ца 1) 4 4

NL Z X

hing Pst

dŕ

ls a Joir

jù

20

§. 133. Most of the other Letters I had the Pleasure of receiving from him after our last Separation, are either filled, like those of former Years, with tender Expressions of affectionate Solicitude for my Domestick Comfort and Publick Usefulness, or relate to the Writings I published during this Time, or to the Affairs of his Eldest Son then under my Care. But these are Things, which are by no means of a Nature to be communicated here, It is enough to remark in the general, that the Chrissian was still mingled with all the Care of the Friend, and the Parent.

J. 134. But I think it incumbent upon me to observe, that during this Time, and some preceeding Years, his Attention, ever wakeful to such Concerns, was much engaged by some *Religious Appearances*, which happened about this Time, both in *England* and *Scotland*; with Regard to which some may be curious to know his Sentiments. He communicated them to me with the most unreferved Freedom; and I cannot appretiend myself under any Engagements to conceal

Remarkable Passes in the

158

conceal them, as I am perfuaded that it will be no Prejudice to his Memory that they should be publickly known.

§. 135. It was from Colonel Gardiner's Pen that I received the first Notice of that ever memorable Scene which was opened at Cambuslang under the Ministry of the Reverend Mr. Mac-Culloch, in the Month of February, 1741-2, He communicated to me the Copy of Two Letters from that eminently favoured Servant of God, giving an Account of that extraordinary Success, which had within a few Days accompanied his Preaching; when, as I remember, in a little more than a Fortnight a Hundred and Thirty Souls, who had before continued in long Infenfibility under the faithful Preaching of the Gospel, were awakened on a sudden to attend to it, as if it had been a New Revelation brought down from Heaven, and attested by as aftonishing Miracles as ever were wrought by Peter or Paul; tho' they heard it only from a Person, under whofe Ministry they had fate for feve-ral Years. Struck with a Power and Majesty in the Word of God, which they had never felt before, they crouded his House Night and Day, making their Applications to him for Spiritual Direction and Affistance, with an Earnestness and Solicitude, which Floods of Tears and Cries, that fwallowed up their own Words and his, could not fufficiently express. The Golonel mentioned this at first to. 122 22.3

to me, "as Matter of Eternal Praife, which " he knew would rejoice my very Soul: And when he faw it fpread in the Neighbouring Parts, and observed the glorious Reformation which it produced in the Lives of great Multitudes, and the abiding Fruits of it for fucceeding Months and Years, it increafed and confirmed his Joy. But the Facts relating to this Matter have been laid before the World in fo authentic a Manner. and the Agency of Divine Grace in them has been fo rationaly vindicated, and fo pathetically reprefented, in what the Reverend and judicious Mr. Webster has written upon that Subject; that it is altogether supefluous for me to add any Thing farther than my hearty Prayers, that the Work may be as extensive, as it was apparently glorious and Divine.

NE E

la: È

E.

§. 136. It was with great Pleafure that he received any Intelligence of a like Kind from *England*; whether the *Clergy* of the Eftablifhed Church, or *Diffenting Minifters*, whether our own Countrymen, or Foreigners, were the Inftruments of it. And whatever Weakneffes or Errors might mingle themfelves with valuable Qualities in fuch as were active in fuch a Work, he appeared to love and honour them, in Proportion to the Degree he faw Reafon to believe, their Hearts were devoted to the Service of CHRIST, and their Attempts owned and fucceeded by him. I re-

Remarkable Paffages in the

I remember, that mentioning one of these Gentlemen, who had been remarkably fuccelsful in his Ministry, and feemed to have met with fome very unkind Usage, he fays, "I had rather be that despised persecuted " Man, to be an Instrument in the Hand " of the Spirit in converting fo many Souls, " and building up fo many in their Holy "Faith, than I would be Emperor of the "whole World." Yet this fleady and judi-clous Christian (for such he most assuredly was) at the fame Time that he effeemed a Man for his good Intention and his worthy Qualities, did not fuffer himfelf to be hurried away into all the Singularity of his Sen-timents, or to admire his Imprudences or Exceffes. On the contrary, he faw and lamented that Artifice, which the great Father of Fraud has to long and to fuccefsfully been practifing; who, like the Enemies of Ifrael, when he cannot entirely prevent the Building of God's Temple, does, as it were, offer his Affistance to carry on the Work, that he may thereby get the most effectual Opportunities of obstructing it. The Colonel often expressed his Astonishment at the zwide Extreams, into which fome, whom on the whole he thought vory worthy Men, were permitted to run in many Dootrinal and Speculative Points; and discerned how evidently it appeared from hence, that we cannot argue the Truth of any Doctrine from the

160

the Success of the Preacher; fince this would be a Demonstration, which might equally prove both Parts of a Contradiction. Yet when he observed, that an high Regard to the Aronement and Righteousness of CHRIST, and to the Free Grace of God in him, exerted by the Operation of the Divine SPIRIT, was generally common to all who had been peculiarly successful in the Conversion and Reformation of Men, (how widely foever their Judgments might differ in other Points, and how warmly foever they might oppole each other in Confequence of that Diversity;) it tended greatly to confirm his Faith in thefe Principles, as well as to open his Heart in Love to all of every Denomina-tion, who maintained an affectionate Regard to them. And tho' what he remarked as to the Conduct and Success of Ministers of the most opposite Strains of Preaching, confirmed him in these Sentiments; yet he always effeemed and loved Virtuous and Benevolent Men, even where he thought them most mistaken in the Notions they formed of Religion, or in the Methods by which they attempted to ferve it.

ï

1

â

Ĭ

ľ

i

Ű

§. 137. While I thus represent what all who knew him must foon have observed of Colonel Gardiner's affectionate Regard to these peculiar Doctrines of our holy Religion, it is necessary that I should also in-Y form

Digitized by Google

töt

162 Remarkable Paffuges in the

form my Reader, that it was not his Judgment, that the Attention of Ministers or their Hearers should be wholly ingroffed by thefe, excellent as they are; but that all the Parts of the Scheme of Truth and Duty should be regarded in their due Connection and Proportion. Far from that diftempered Tafte which can bear nothing but Cordials, it was his deliberate Judgment, that the Law should be preached, as well as the Gospel; and hardly any Thing gave him greater Offence, than the irreverend Manner in which fome, who have been ignorantly extolled as the most zealous Evangelical Preachers, have fometimes been tempted to fpeak of the former : much indeed to the Scandal of all confistent and judicious Christians. He delighted to be initructed in his Duty, and to hear much of the inward Exercises of the Spiritual and Divine Life : And he always wished, so far as I could observe, to have these Topicks treated in a Rational as well as a Spiritual Manner, with Solidity and Order of Thought, with Perspicuity and Weight of Expression; as well knowing, that Religion is a most reasonable Service; that GOD has not chofen Idiots or Lunaticks as the Instruments, or Nonsense as the Means, of building up his Church; and that tho' the Charge of Enthusias is often fixed on Christianity and its Ministers, in a wild, undeferved, and indeed (on the whole) Enthusiastical

Digitized by Google

ť

162

thufiastical Manner, by some of the loudest or most solemn Pretenders to Reason, yet there is really fuch a Thing as Enthusiasm, against which it becomes the true Friends of the Revelation to be diligently on their Guard; lest Christianity; instead of being exalted, should be greatly corrupted and debased, and all Manner of Absurdity, both in Doctrine and Practice, introduced by Methods, which (like Perfecution) throw Truth and Falshood on a Level, and render the groffest Errors at once more plaufible, and more incurable. He had too much Candour and Equity, to fix general Charges of this Nature; but he was really (and I think not vainly) apprehensive, that the Emissaries and Agents of the most corrupt Church that ever dishonoured the Christian Name, (by which, it will eafily be under-ftood, I mean that of *Rome*) mighty very poffibly infinuate themfelves into Societies, to which they could no otherwife have Accefs, and make their Advantage of that total Refignation of the Understanding, and Contempt of Reafon and Learning, which nothing but Ignorance, Delirium, or Knavery, can dictate, to lead Men blindfold whether it pleased, till it set them down at the Foot of an Altar, where Transubstantiation itself was confecrated.

§. 138. I know not where I can more properly introduce another Part of the Colo-Y 2 nel's

Remarkable Passages in the

164

nel's Character, which, obvious as it was, I have not yet touched upon; I mean, his Tendernels to those who were under any Spiritual Distress; wherein he was indeed an Example to Ministers, in a Duty more peculiarly theirs. I have feen many amiable Instances of this myself, and I have been informed of many others: One of which happened about the Time of that Awakening in the Western Parts of Scotland, which I touched upon above; when the Reverend Mr. M'Laurin of Glafgow found Occasion to witnefs to the great Propriety, Judgment, and Felicity of Manner, with which he addreffed Spiritual Confolation to an afflicted Soul, who applied to him, at a Time when Mr. M'Laurin had not an Opportunity immediately to give Audience to the Cafe. And indeed as long ago as the Year 1726, I find him writing to a Friend in a Strain of Tendernefs in this Regard, which might well have become the most affectionate and experienced Pastor. He there congratulates him on fome Religious Enjoyments lately received, (in part, it feems, by his Means,) when among others he has this modelt Expression : " If I have " been made any Way the Means of doing " you Good, give the whole Glory to GoD; " for He has been willing to shew, that the " Power was entirely of himfelf, fince he " has been pleafed to make Ufe of fo very " weak an Instrument." In the fame Letter he. C

165

he admonishes his Friend, that he should not be too much furprized, if after having been (as he expresses it) upon the Mount, he should be brought into the Valley again; and reminds him, that "we live by Faith, and « not by fenfible Affurance," representing, that there are some such full Communications from God, as feem almost to fwallow up the Actings of Faith, from whence they take their Rife: "Whereas when a Chri-" flian who walks in Darkness, and sees no " Light, will yet hang (as it were) on the "Report of an absent $\mathcal{J}ESUS$, and," as one expresses it, in Allusion to the Story of Jacob and Joseph, "can put himfelf as on the " Chariot of the Promises, to be borne on to " Him, whom now he fees not; there may " be fublimer and more acceptable Actings " of a pure and strong Faith, than in Mo-" ments which afford the Soul a much more " rapturous Delight." This is the Substance of what he fays in this excellent Letter. Some of the Phrases made Use of might not perhaps be intelligible to feveral of my Readers, for which Reafon I do not exactly transcribe them all: But this is plainly and fully his Meaning, and most of the Words are his own. The Sentiment is furely very just and important; and happy would it be for many excellent Perfons, who thro' wrong Notions of the Nature of Faith (which was never more mifrepresented, than now among (fome,)

ţ

I.

r N

t

Ċ

i.

166

fome,) are perplexing themfelves with most groundless Doubts and Scruples, if it were more generally understood, admitted, and confidered.

§. 139. An endeared Friend, who was most intimately conversant with the *Colonel* during the Two last Years of his Life, has favoured me with an Account of fome little Circumstances relating to him; which I esteem as precious Fragments, by which the consistent Tenor of his Character may be farther illustrated. I shall therefore infert them here, without being very folicitous as to the Order in which they are introduced.

§. 140. He perceived himfelf evidently in a very declining State from his first Arrival in Britain, and seemed to entertain a fixed Apprehension, that he should continue but a little while longer in Life. "He expected "Death," fays my good Correspondent, " and was delighted with the Prospect," which did not grow lefs amiable by a nearer Approach. The Word of GOD, with which he had as intimate an Acquaintance as most Men I ever knew, and on which (especially on the New Testament,) I have heard him make many very judicious and accurate Remarks, was still his daily Study; and it furnished him with Matter of frequent Converfation, much to the Edification and Comfort of those that were about him. It was recollected; that among other Passages he had lately

167

lately spoken of the following, as having made a deep Impression on his Mind: My Soul, wait thou only upon GOD! He would repeat it again and again, Only, Only, Only! So plainly did he fee, and fo deeply did he feel, the Vanity of Creature Confidences and Expectations. With the strongest Attestation would he often mention those Words in Ifaiah, as verified by long Experience: Thou wilt keep him in perfect Peace, whofe Mind is staid on thee; because he trusteth in thee. And with peculiar Satiffaction would he utter these heroick Words in Habakkuk, which he found Armour of Proof against every Fear and every Contingency: Though the Fig-tree shall not blossom, neither shall Fruit be in the Vines; the Labour of the Olive shall fail, and the Fields shall yield no Meat; the Flocks shall be cut off from the Fold, and there shall be no Herd in the Stalls: Yet I will rejoice in the Lord, I will joy in the GOD of my Salvation. The cxlvth *Pfalm* was also spoken of by him with great Delight, and Dr. Watts's Version of it; as well as feveral other of that excellent Perfon's Poetical Composures. My Friend, who transmits to me this Account, adds the following Words; which I defire to infert with the deepest Sentiments of unfeigned Humility and Self-Abasement before God, as most unworthy the Honour of contributing in the least Degree to the Joys and Graces of one fo much my Superior

Superior in every Part of the Christian Character. " As the Joy with which Good Men " fee the happy Fruits of their Labours, " makes a Part of the present Reward of the " Servants of God and the Friends of Jesus, " it must not be omitted, even in a Letter " to you, that your Spiritual Hymns were " among his most delightful and Soul-im-" proving Repasts; particularly those, on " Beholding Transgreffors with Grief, and " Christ's Message." What is added concerning my Book of the Rife and Progress of Religion, and the Terms in which he expressed his Esteem of it, I cannot suffer to pass my Pen; only defire most fincerely to bless God, that especially by the last Chapters of that Treatife, I had an Opportunity at fo great a Diftance of exhibiting fome Offices of Christian Friendship to this excellent Perfon, in the clofing Scenes of Life; which it would have been my greatest Joy to have performed in Perfon, had Providence permitted me then to have been near him.

§. 141. The former of those Hymns my Correspondent mentions, as having been so agreeable to Colonel Gardiner, I have given the Reader above, at the End of Sect. 101. The latter, which is called Christ's Message, took its Rise from Luke iv. 18, & seq. and is as follows.

Digitized by Google

1.

Hark the glad Sound? The Saviour comes, The Saviour promis'd long? Let ev'ry Heart prepare a Throne, And ev'ry Voice a Song.

II.

On him the Spirit largely pour'd Exerts its Sacred Fire: Wifdom, and Might, and Zeal, and Love, His holy Breast inspire.

III.

He comes, the Prifoners to release InSatan's Bondage held: The Gates of Brass before him burft, The Iron Fetters yield.

IV.

He comes, from thickeft Films of Vice. To clear the Mental Ray, And on the Eye-balls of the Blind To pour Celestial Day *.

V.

He comes, the broken Heart to bind, The bleeding Soul to cure; And with the Treasures of his Grace T' inrich the humble Poor.

* This Stanza is mostly borrowed from Mr. Rope.

.

Digitized by Google

¥1.

Remarkable Paffages in the

VI.

His Silver Trumpets publish loud The Jub'lee of the Lord; Our Debts are all remitted now, Our Heritage restor'd.

VII.

Our glad Hofannahs, Prince of Peace, Thy Welcome shall proclaim; And Heav'n's Eternal Arches ring With thy beloved Name.

S. 142. There is one Hymn more I shall beg Leave to add, plain as it is, which Colonel Gardiner has been heard to mention with particular Regard, as expressing the inmost Sentiments of his Soul; and they were undoubtedly so, in the last rational Moments of his expiring Life. It is called, CHRIST precious to the Believer; and was composed to be fung after a Sermon on 1 Pet. ii. 7.

1.

Digitized by Google

Π.

JESUS! I love thy charming Name, 'Tis Mufick to my Ear: Fain would I found it out fo loud, That Earth and Heav'n should hear.

IL

Yes, thou art precious to my Soul, My Transport and my Trust: Jewels to Thee are gaudy Toys, And Gold is fordid Dust.

III.

All my capacious Pow'rs can wifh, In Thee most richly meet: Nor to my Eyes is Life fo dear, Nor Friendship half fo fweet.

IV.

Thy Grace still dwells upon my Heart, And sheds its Fragrance there; The noblest Balm of all its Wounds, The Cordial of its Care.

V.

I'll fpeak the Honours of thy Name, With my last lab'ring Breath ; Then speechless class the in my Arms, The Antidote of Death.

6. 143. Those who were intimate with Golonel Gardiner must have observed, how ready he was to give a Devotional Turn to any Subject that occurred. And in particular, the Spiritual and Heavenly Disposition of his Soul discovered itself in the Reflection Z 2 and⁵

Remarkable Paffages in the

172.

and Improvements which he made, when reading History; in which he took a great deal of Pleasure, as Persons remarkable for their Knowledge of Mankind, and Obfervation of Providence, generally do. I have an Instance of this before me, which, tho' too natural to be at all furprizing, will I dare fay be pleafing to the devout Mind. He had just been reading, in Rollin's Extract from Xenophon, the Answer which the Lady of Tigranes made, when all the Company were extolling Cyrus, and expressing the Admiration with which his Appearance and Behaviour struck them; the Question being asked her, What she thought of him? She answered, I don't know, I did not observe him. On what then, said one of the Company; did you fix your Attention? On him, replied she, (referring to the generous Speech which her Husband had just made, who faid he would give a Thousand Lives to ransom my Liberty. " Oh," cried the Colonel when reading it, " how ought we to fix our Eyes " and Hearts on Him, who not in Offer, " but in Reality, gave his own precious Life " to ranfom us from the most dreadful Sla-" very, and from Eternal Destruction!" But this is only one Instance among a thousand, His Heart was fo habitually fet upon Divine Things, and he had fuch a permanent and overflowing Senfe of the Love of CHRIST, that he could not forbear connecting fuch Reflections,

ż

D Fu

21

W.

W lo

T

to ty

2

0

173

Reflections, with a Multitude of more diftant Occasions occurring in daily Life, where lefs advanced Christians would not have thought of them: And thus, like our Great Master, he made every little Incident a Source of Devotion, and an Instrument of holy Zeak.

§. 144. Enfeebled as his Conftituion was, he was flill intent on *improving his Time* to fome valuable Purpofes: And when his Friends expoftulated with him, that he gave his Body fo little Reft, he used to answer,
" It will reft long enough in the Grave."
§. 145. The July before his Death, he

was perfuaded to take a Journey to Scarbo-rongh for the Recovery of his Health; from which he was at least encouraged to expect forme little Revival. After this he had Thoughts of going to London, and defigned to have spent Part of September at Northampton. The Expectation of this was mutually agreeable ; but Providence faw fit to difconcert the Scheme. His Love for his Friends in these Parts occasioned him, to express fome Regret on his being rommanded back: And I am pretty confident, from the Man-ner in which he expressed himself in one of his last Letters to me, that he had fome more important Reasons for withing an Op-portunity of making a London Journey just at that Crisis; which, the Reader will remember, was before the Rebellion broke out. But as Providence determined it otherwife, he

174 Remarkable Passin the

he acquiesced; and I am well fatisfied, that could he have diffinctly foreseen the approaching Event, so far as it concerned his own Perfon, he would have effeemed itthe happiest Summons he ever received. While he was a Scarborough, I find by a Letter dated from thence, July 26, 1745, that he had been informed of the Gaiety which fo unfeasionably prevailed at Edinburgh, where great Multitudes were then spending their Time in Balls, Assemblies, and Plays, little mindful of the Rod of GOD which was then hanging over them; on which Occa-fion he hath this Expression: "I am greatly " furprized, that the People of Edinburgh " fhould be employed in fuch foolifh Diver-" fions, when our Situation is at prefent more " melancholy than ever I faw it in my Life. "But there is one Thing which I am very fure of, that comforts me, viz. that it " shall go well with the Righteous, come " what will."

§. 146. Quickly after his Return Home, the Flame burft out, and his Regiment was ordered to Stirling. It was in the Caftle there, that his Lady and eldest Daughter enjoyed the last happy Hours of his Company: and I think, it was about Ten or Twelve Days before his Death, that he parted from them there. A remarkable Circumstance attended that Parting, which hath been touched upon by furviving Friends in more than

than one of their Letters to me. His Lady was to affected when the took her laft Leave of him, that she could not forbear bursting out into a Flood of Tears, with other Marks of unufual Emotion. And when he asked her the Reafon, the urged the Apprehention the had of lofing fuch an invaluable Friend, amidit the Dangers to which he was then called out, as a very fufficient Apology. Upon which the took particular Notice, that whereas he had generally comforted her on fuch Occasions, by pleading with her that remarkable Hand of Premidence, which had to frequently in former Instances been exerted for his Prefervation, and that in the greatest Extremity, he faid nothing of it now; but only replied, in his Sententious Manner, "We have an Eternity to'fpend " together."

§. 147. That Heroick Contempt of Death, which had often discovered itself in the midst of former Dangers, was manifested now in his Difcourse with several of his most intimate Friends. I have referved for this Place one genuine Expression of it many Years before, which I thought might be mentioned with fome Advantage here. In July, 1725, he had been sent to some Place, not far from Hamilton, to quell a Mutiny among fome of our Troops. I know not the particular Occasion; but I remember to have heard him mention it as fo fierce a one, that h¢

176

3.1

he scarce ever apprehended himself in a hazardous Circumstance. Yet he more quelled it, by his Prefence alone, and the Expostulations he used; evidently putting his Life into their Hands to do it. The Particulars of the Story flruck me much; but I do not fo exactly remember them, as to venture to relate them here. I only observe, that in a Letter dated July 16, that Year, which I have now before me, and which evidently refers to this Event, he writes thus: 46 F " have been very buly, hurried about from " Place to Place ; but, Bleffed be GOD, all " is over without Bloodshed. And pray let " me ask, What made you thew to much " Concern for me in your last? Were you " afraid, I should get to Heaven before you? " Or can any Evil befal those, who are Fal-" lowers of that which is good? *

§. 148.

** I doubt not, but this will remind fame of my Readers of that noble Speech of Zuinglius, when (according to the Ufage of that Country) attending his Flock to a Battle in which their Religion and Liberties were all at Stake, on his receiving a mortal Wound by a Bullet of which he foor expired, while his Friends were in all the first Aftonithment of Grief, he bravely faid as he was dying, "Ecquid " *bec Infortunii* ? Is this to be reckoned a Misfortoune?" How many of our Deifs would have celebrated fuch a Sentence, if it had come from the Lips of an antient Roman ? Strange, that the Name of CHRIST fhould be fo odious, that the brighteft Virtues of his Followers fhould be defpifed for his Sake ! But fo it is; and fo, our Muffer told us, it would be: And our Faith in this Connection confirmed by thofe, that firive most to overthrow it.

Ľ

e:

x.

Ş

ļ

Į,

9

Ti-

14 . 11

13

¢

(

ß

بَلَة الم

ł

1

177

§. 148. And as these were his Sentiments in the Vigour of his Days, fo neither did deelining Years and the Infirmities of a broken Constitution on the one Hand, nor any Defires of enjoying the Honours and Profits of fo high a Station, or (what was much more to him) the Converle of the most affectionate of Wives, and fo many amiable Children and Friends on the other, enervate his Spirits in the least : But, as he had in former Years often expressed it to me and feveral others as his Defire, " That if it were the Will " of God, he might have fome honourable " Call to facrifice his Life in Defence of Re-" ligion, and the Liberties of his Country;" fo when it appeared to him most probable that he might be called to it immediately, he met the Summons with the greatest Readinefs. This appears in Part from a Letter which he wrote to the Reverend Mr. Adams of Falkirk, just as he was on marching from Stirling, which was only eight Days before his Death : " The Rebels (fays he) are ad-" vancing to cross the Firth; but I trust in " the Almighty God, who doth what foever " he pleases, in the Armies of Heaven; and " among the Inhabitants of the Earth." And the fame Gentleman tells me, that a few Days after the Date of this, he marched thro' Falkirk with his Regiment; and tho' he was then in fo languishing a State, that he needed his Affistance as a Secretary to WINC Aa

Remarkable Paffages in the

write for fome Reinforcement, which might put it in his Power to make a Stand (as he was very defirous to have done) he expressed a most genuine and noble *Contempt of Life*, when to be exposed in the Defence of a worthy Cause.

6. 149. These Sentiments wrought in him to the last, in the most effectual Manner; and he feemed for a while to have infufed them into the Regiment which he commanded: For they expressed fuch a Spirit in their March from Stirling, that I am affured the Colonel was obliged to exert all his Authority to prevent their making Incur-fions on the Rebel Army, which then lay very near them; and had it been thought proper to fend him the Reinforcement he requested, none can fay what the Confequence might have been. But he was ordered to march as fast as possible, to meet Sir John Cope's Forces at Dunbar; which he did : And that hasty Retreat, in Concurrence with the News which they foon after received of the Surrender of *Edinburgh* to the *Rebels* (as there is great Reafon to be-lieve by the Treachery of a few, in Oppo-fition to the Judgment of by far the greater and better Part of the Inhabitants) ftruck a Pannick into both the Regiments of *Dra*goons, which became visible in some very apparent and remarkable Circumstances in their Behaviour, which I forbear to relate. This

Digitized by Google

178

Шţ

ÌL

]9

. .

-

.....

'î

÷

, ,

179 This affected Colonel Gardiner fo much, that on the Thur/day before the fatal Action at Preston-Pans, he intimated to an Officer of confiderable Rank and Note (from whom I had it by a very fure Channel of Conveyance) that he expected the Event would be, as in Fact it was. In this View, there is all imaginable Reafon to believe, he had formed his Refolution as to his own perfonal Conduct, which was, " That he would not " in Cafe of the Flight of those under his Command, retreat with them :" By which, as it feemed, he was reafonably apprehenfive, he might have *stain'd the Honour* of his former Services, and have given some Occafion for the Enemy to have spoken reproachfully. He much rather chose, if Providence gave him the Call, to leave in his Death an Example of Fidelity and Bravery, which might very probably be (as in Fact it feems indeed to have been) of much greater Importance to his Country, than any other Service, which, in the few Days of remaining Life, he could expect to render it. I conclude these to have been his Views, not only from what I knew of his general Character and Temper, but likewife from fome Intimations which he gave to a very worthy Perfon from . Edinburgh, who visited him the Day before the Action; to whom he faid, "I cannot " influence the Conduct of others, as I " could wish; but I have one Life to facri-" fice A a 2

Remarkable Passages in the

" fice to my Country's Safety, and I shall " not spare it ;" or Words to that Effect.

180

6. 150. I have heard fuch a Multitude of inconfistent Reports of the Circumstances of Colonel Gardiner's Death, that I had almost despaired of being able to give my Reader any particular Satisfaction concerning fo in-teresting a Scene. But by a happy Accident I have very lately had an Opportunity of being exactly informed of the Whole, by that brave Man Mr. John Forster, his faithful Servant (and worthy of the Honour of ferving fuch a Master) whom I had seen with him at my House some Years before. He attended him in his last Hours, and gave me the Narration at large; which he would be ready, if it were requisite, to attest upon Oath. From his Mouth I wrote it down with the utmost Exactness, and could eafily believe, from the genuine and affectionate Manner in which he related the Particulars, that according to his own striking Expression, " His Eye and his Heart were always upon " his honoured Master during the whole "Time." *

9. 151

* Just as I am putting the last Hand to these Memoirs, March 2. 1746-7, I have met with a Corporal in Colonel Lascelles's Regiment, who was also an Eyewitness to what happened at Preston-pans on the Day of the Battle, and the Day before: And the Account he has given me of some memorable Particulars is so exactly agreeable to that which I received from Mr. Forster, that it would much corroborate his Testimony, if

· Digitized by Google.

1

ŀ

ċ.

5

1

Ú,

ĩ

ţ,

. !

10 10

5) 1/

ألك

§. 151. On Friday, September 20, (the Day before the Battle which transmitted him to his immortal Crown) the Colonel drew up his Regiment in the Afternoon, and rode thro' all their Ranks; addreffing them at once in the most respectful and animating Manner, both as Soldiers, and as Christians, to engage them to exert themselves couragioully in the Service of their Country, and to neglect nothing that might have a Tendency to prepare them for whatever Event might happen. They seemed much affected with the Address, and expressed a very ardent Defire of attacking the Enemy immediately: A Defire, in which he and another very gallant Officer of distinguished Rank, Dignity, and Character both for Bravery and Conduct would gladly have gratified them, if it had been in the Power of either. He earnestly presd it on the Commanding Officer, both as the Soldiers were then in better Spirits, than it could be supposed they would be, after having paffed the Night under Arms; and also as the Circumstance of making an Attack would be fome Encouragement to them, and probably fome Terror to the Enemy, who would have had the Difadvantage of standing on the Defence : A Difadvantage with which those wild Barbarians (for fuch most of them were) perhaps

if there were not fo many other Confiderations to render it.

C

A

ľ

h

i

S

i

v

ſ

n

S

h

ſ

۲

perhaps would have been more ftruck than better disciplined Troops; especially, when they fought against the Laws of their Country too. He also apprehended, that by marching to meet them, fome Advantage might have been fecured with Regard to the Ground; with which, it is natural to imagine, he must have been perfectly acquainted, as it lay just at his own Door, and he had rode over it fo many hundred Times. When I mention these Things, I do not pretend to be capable of judging, how far this Advice was on the whole right. A Variety of Circumstances, to me unknown, might make it otherwife. It is certain however, that it was brave. But it was over-ruled in this Respect, as it also was in the Disposition of the Cannon, which he would have had planted in the Centre of our fmall Army, rather than just before his Regiment, which was in the Right Wing; where he was apprehenfive, that the Horfes, which had not been in any Engagement before, might be thrown into fome Diforder by the Difcharge fo very near them. He urged this the more, as he thought the Attack of the Rebels might probably be made on the Centre of the Foot; where he knew there were fome brave Men, on whofe ftanding he thought under GOD the Success of the Day depended. When he found, that he could not carry either of these Points, nor some others, which out of Regard

182

183

Regard to the common Safety he infifted upon with fome unufual Earnestness, he dropped fome Intimations of the Confequences which he apprehended, and which did in Fact follow; and submitting to Providence, spent the Remainder of the Day in making as good a Disposition, as Circumstances would allow \uparrow .

§. 152. He continued all Night under Arms, wrapped up in his Cloak, and generally sheltered under a Rick of Barley, which happened to be in the Field. About Three in the Morning, he called his Domestick Servants to him, of which there were Four in waiting. He dismissed Three of them, with most affectionate Christian Advice, and such folemn Charges relating to the Performance of their Duty and the Care of their Souls, as seemed plainly to intimate, that he apprehended it at least very probable, he was

[†] Several of these Circumstances have fince been confirmed by the concurrent Testimony of another credible Perfon, Mr. Robers Douglas, (now a Surgeon in the Navy) who was a Volunteer at Edinburgh just before the Rebels entred the Place; who faw Colonel Gardiner come from Haddingtown to the Field of Battle the Day before the Action in a Chaise, being (as from that Circumstance he supposed) in fo weak a State that he could not well endure the Fatigue of riding on Horseback. He observed Colonel Gardiner in Discourse with several Officers, the Evening before the Engagement; at which Time, it was afterwards reported, he gave his Advice to attack the Rebels: And when it was overruled, he afterwards saw the Colonel walk by himself in a very pensive Manner.

Remarkable Paffages in the

was taken his last Farewell of them. There is great Reafon to believe, that he fpent the little Remainder of the Time, which could not be much above an Hour, in those devout Exercises of Soul, which had to long been habitual to him, and to which for many Circumstances did then concur to call him. The Army was alarmed by Break of Day, by the Noise of the Rebels Approach, and the Attack was made before Sun-rife; yet when it was light enough to difcern what paffed. As foon as the Enemy came within Gun-fhot, they made a furious Fire; and it is faid, that the *Dragoons* which con-flituted the Left Wing, immediately fled. The *Colonel* at the Beginning of the Onfet, which in the whole lafted but a few Minutes, received a Wound by a Bullet in his Left Breaft, which made him give a fudden Spring in his Saddle; upon which his Servant, who had the led Horfe, would have perfuaded him to retreat : But he faid, it was only a Wound in the Flesh; and fought on, the prefently after received a Shot in his Right Thigh. In the mean Time it was difcerned, that fome of the Enemies fell by him; and particularly one Man, who had made him a treacherous Visit but a few Days before, with great Professions of Zeal for the prefent Establishment.

§. 153. Events of this Kind pass in less Time, than the Description of them can be written.

184

written, or than it can be read. The Colonel was for a few Moments fupported by his Men, and particularly by that worthy Perfon Lieutenant-Colonel Whitney, who was fhot thro' the Arm here, and a few Months after fell nobly in the Battle of Falkirk; and by Lientenant West, a Man of diffinguished Bravery ; as also by about Fifteen Dragoons, who stood by him to the last. But after a faint Fire, the Regiment in general was feized with a Pannick; and they their Colonel and fome other gallant Officers, did what they could to rally them once or twice, they at last took a precipitate Flight. And just in the Moment when Colonel Gardiner feem'd to be making a Paufe, to deliberate what Duty required him to do in fuch a Circumstance, an Accident happened, which muit, I think, in the Judgment of every worthy and generous Man, be allowed a fufficient Apology for exposing his Life to fo great Hazard, when his Regiment had left him.* Вb He

. . .

الملذ N.

* The Colonel, who was well accquainted with Military Hiftory, might poffibly remember, that in the Battle at Blenheim, the illustrious Prince Engene, when the Horfe of the Wing he commanded had run away thrice, charged at the Head of the Foot, and thereby greatly contributed to the glorious Success of the Day. At least fuch an Example may conduce to vindicate that noble Ardour, which, amidst all the Applaules of his Country, fome have been to cool and fo critical as to blame. For my own Part, I thank Goo, that I am. not called to apologize for his following his Troops in their Flight; which I fear would have been a much harder Task,

Digitized by Google

185

Remarkable Passin the

186

He faw a Party of the Foot, who were then bravely fighting near him, and whom he was ordered to support, had no Officer to head them; upon which he faid eagerly, in the hearing of the Perfon from whom I had this Account, " Those brave Fellows will be cut " to Pieces for want of a Commander;" or Words to that Effect: Which while he was fpeaking, he rode up to them, and cried out aloud, "Fire on, my Lads, and fear no-"thing." But just as the Words were out of his Mouth, an *Highlander* advanced towards him with a Scythe fastened to a long Pole with which he gave him fuch a deep Wound on his Right Arm, that his Sword dropped out of his Hand; and at the fame Time feveral others coming about him, while he was thus dreadfully intangled with that cruel Weapon, he was dragged off from his Horfe. The Moment he fell, another Highlander, who, if the King's Evidence at Car-lifle may be credited, (as I know not why they fhould not, tho' the unhappy Creature died denying it,) was one Mac naught, who was executed about a Year after, gave him a Stroke, either with a broad Sword, or a Lochaber Axe, (for my Informant could not exactly diftinguish,) on the hinder Part of his Head, which was the mortal Blow. All that

and which, dear as he was to me, would have grieved me much more than his Death with these heroick Circumstances attending it.

Ľ

1:)}

Li 21

l.

2

<u>د</u>

1.5

<u>0</u>].

] 3.

<u>:</u> م

مة^{ر.}

.

ן ייי that his faithful Attendant faw farther at this Time was, that as his Hat was fallen off, he took it in his Left Hand, and waved it as a Signal to him to retreat; and added, what were the last Words he ever heard him speak, "Take Care of yourself:" Upon which the Servant retired.

§. 154. It was reported at Edinburgh on the Day of the Battle, by what feemed a confiderable Authority, that as the Colonel lay in his Wounds, he faid to a Chief of the opposite Side, "You are fighting for an Earthly Crown, I am going to receive an "Heavenly one;" or fomething to that Purpose. When I preached the Sermon. long fince printed, on Occasion of his Death, I had great Reason to believe this Report was true; tho' before the Publication of it I began to be in Doubt: And on the whole, after the most accurate Enquiry I could posfibly make at this Distance, I cannot get any convincing Evidence of it. Yet I must here observe, that it does not appear imposfible, that fomething of this Kind might indeed be uttered by him; as his Servant teftifies, that he fpoke to him after receiving that fatal Blow, which would feem most likely to have taken away the Power of Speech; and as it is certain, he lived feveral Hours after he fell; if therefore any Thing of this Kind did happen, it must have been just about this Instant. But as to the Story Bb2 of

Remarkable Passages in the

188

of his being taken Prisoner, and carried to the pretended Prince, (who by the Way afterwards rode his Horfe, and entered upon it into Derby,) with feveral other Circumstances which were grafted upon that Interview, there is the most undoubted Evidence of its Falsehood. For his Attendant, men-tioned above, affures me, that he himself immediately fled to a Mill, at the Diftance of about Two Miles from the Spot of Ground on which the Colonel fell: where he changed his Drefs, and, difguifed like a Miller's Servant. returned with a Cart as foon as poffible; which yet was not till near Two Hours after the Engagement. The Hurry of the Action was then pretty well over, and he found his much honoured Mafter, not only plundered of his Watch and other Things of Value, but alfo stripped of his upper Garments and Boots; yet still breathing; And adds, that tho' he were not capable of Speech, yet on taking him up he opened his Eyes; which makes it fome-thing questionable, whether he were alto-gether infenfible. In this Condition, and in this Manner, he conveyed him to the Church of Tranent; from whence he was immediately taken into the Minister's House, and laid in Bed; where he continued breathing, and frequently groaning, till about Eleven in the Forenoon; when he took his final Leave of Pain and Sorrow, and undoubtedly roľe

*

role to those diffinguished Glories, which are referved for those who have been to eminently and remarkably faithful unto Death.

Ľ

đ

P

Ľ

ľ.

ŗ

ŝ

, k

1

ř.

Ċ.

ì

ĮĴ

Ŀ

F.

Ņ

di:

106

. مثللة

Beck

Ш,

应

CTC.

加

ال الماني

r)İ

§. 155. From the Moment in which he fell, it was no longer a Battle, but a Rout and Carnage. The Cruelties, which the Rebels (as it is generally faid, under the Command of Lord Elcho,) inflicted on fome of the King's Troops after they had ask'd Quarter. are dreadfully legible on the Countenances of many who furyived it. They entered Colonel Gardiner's House, before he was carried off from the Field; and, notwithstanding the strict Orders which the unhappy Duke of Perth (whole Conduct is faid to have been very human in many Infances,) gave to the contrary, every Thing of Value was plundered, to the very Curtains of the Beds, and Hingings of the Rooms. His Papers were all thrown into the wildest Diforder, and his House made an Hospital, for the Reception of those who were wounded in the Action.

. 6. 156. Such was the Close of a Life. which had been fo zealoufly devoted to GOD, and filled up with fo many honourable Services. This was the Death of him, who had been to highly favoured by GOD, in the Method by which he was brought back to him after fo long and fo great an Estrangement, and in the Progress of so many Years, during which (in the expressive Phrase of the

Remarkable Passin the

190

the most antient of Writers,) he had walked with him;-----to fall, as GOD threatned the People of his Wrath that they should do, with Tumult, with Shouting, and with the Sound of the Trumpet. (Amos ii. 2.) Several other very worthy, and some of them very eminent Persons, shared the same Fate; either now in the Battle of Preston-Pans, or quickly after in that of Falkirk.* Providence, no Doubt, permitting it, to establish our Faith in the Rewards of an Invisible World; as well as to teach us, to Cease from Man, and fix our Dependence on an Almighty Arm.

§. 157. The Remains of this Christian Hero (as I believe every Reader is now convinced, he may justly be called,) were interred the Tuesday following, Sept. 24. at the Parish Church at Tranent; where he had usually

* Of these none were more memorable than those illustrious Brothers, Sir Robert Monro, and Doctor Monro; whose Tragical but Glorious Fate was also shared quickly after, by a Third Hero of the Family, Captain Monro of Culcairn, Brother to Sir Robert and the Doctor. I thought of adding fome Account of these Martyrs in the Cause of Liberty and Religion, in this Place; but having had the Pleasure of receiving from fome very credible and worthy Persons, to whom they were well known, a larger Account of them and their Family, than can conveniently be comprehended in a Note, I chuse to make it a diffined Article in the Appendix, Numb. III; by which I question not but I shall oblige every intelligent and generous Reader, and I think myself yery happy to have it in my Power to do it.

191

ufually attended Divine Service with great Solemnity. His Obfequies were honoured with the Prefence of fome Perfons of Diffinction, who were not afraid of paying that laft Piece of Refpect to his Memory, tho' the Country was then in the Hands of the Enemy. But indeed there was no great Hazard in this; for his Character was fo well known, that even they themfelves fpoke honourably of him, and feem'd to join with his Friends in lamenting the Fall of fo brave and fo worthy a Man.

)

ï

لز مرز

6. 158. The remotest Posterity will remember, for whom the Honour of fubduing this unnatural and pernicious Rebellion was referved; and it will endear the Perfon of the illustrious DUKE OF CUMBERLAND, to all but the open, or fecret Abetters of it in the prefent Age, and confectate his Name to immortal Honours among all the Friends of Religion and Liberty who shall arise after us. And I dare fay, it will not be imagined, that I at all derogate from his Glory, in fuggesting that the Memory of that valiant and excellent Perfon, whole Memoirs I am now concluding, may in fome Measure have contributed to that fignal and compleat Victory, with which God has pleafed to crown the Arms of his Royal Highnefs: For the Force of fuch an Example is very animating, and a painful Confcientiousness of having deferted fuch a Commander in fuch Extremity must

must at least awaken, where there was any Spark of Generofity, an earnest Defire to avenge his Death on those, who had facrificed his Blood, and that of so many other excellent Persons, to the Views of their Ambition, Rapine, or Bigotry.

6. 159. The Reflections I have made in my Funeral Sermon on my Honoured Friend, and in the Dedication of it to his worthy and most afflicted Lady, supersede many Things which might otherwise have properly been added here. I conclude therefore, with humbly acknowledging the Wildom and Goodnefs of that awful Providence, which drew to thick a Gloom around him in the haft Hours of his Life, that the Luftre of his Virtues might dart thro' it with a more vivid and observable Ray. It is abundant Matter of Thankfulnefs, that fo fignal a Monument of Grace, and Ornament of the Christian Profession, was raised in our Age and Country, and spared for so many honourable and useful Years. Nor can all the Tendernels of the most affectionate Friendthip, while its Sorrows bleed afresh in the View of to Tragical *a* Scene, prevent my adoring the gracious Appointment of the great Lord of all Events, That when the Day in which he must have expired without in Enemy appeared fo very near, the last Ebb of his generous Blood should be poured out, as a Kind of Sacred Libation, tò

Life of Colonel GARDINER.

Ż

2

ľ

5

k

1

ļ

1

C

í.

to the Liberties of his Country, and the Honour of his GOD; that all the other Virtues of his Character, embalmed as it were by that precious Stream, might diffuse around a more extensive Fragrancy, and be transmitted to the most remote Posterity; with that peculiar Charm, which they cannot but derive from their Connection with fo gallant a Fall: An Event, (as that blessed Apostle, of whose Spirit he fo deeply drank, has expressed it) according to his earness Expectation, and his Hope, that in him CHRIST might be glorified in all Things, whether by his Life, or by his Death.



· Digitized by Google

n an a state de state de state de state de state de state de state de state de state de state de state de state

APPENDIX.

Numb. I.

Relating to the COLONEL's Person.

N the midft of fo many more important Articles, I had really forgot to fay any Thing of the Person of Colonel Gardiner, of which nevertheless it may be proper here to add a Word or two. It was, as I am informed, in younger Life remarkably graceful and amiable: And I can eafily believe it, from what I knew him to be, when our Acquaintance began; tho' he was then turned of Fifty, and had gone thro' fo many Fatigues as well as Dangers, which could not but leave fome Traces on his Countenance. He was tall, (I fuppofe, fomething more than Six Foot) well proportioned, and ftrongly built; his Eyes of a dark grey, and not very large; his Forehead pretty high; his Nose of a Length and Height no Way

Life of Colonel GARDINER.

Way remarkable, but very well fuited to his other Features; his Cheeks not very prominent, his Mouth moderately large, and his Chin rather a little inclining (when I knew; him) to be peaked. He had a ftrong Voice, and lively Accent, with an Air very intrepid, yet attempered with much Gentlenes; and there was fomething in his Manner of Addrefs most perfectly easy and obliging, which was in a great Measure the Refult of the great Candor and Benevolence of his natural Temper; and which, no doubt, was much improved by the deep Humility which Divine Grace had wrought into his Heart, as well as his having been accustomed from his early Youth, to the Company of Perfons of diffinguished Rank and Police Behaviour.

The *Picture* of him, which is given at the Beginning of these Memoirs, was taken from an Original done by Van Deest, (a Dutchman brought into Scotland by General Wade) in the Year 1727, which was the 40th of his Age; and is faid to have been very like him then, tho' far from being an exact Resemblance of what he was when I had the Happiness of being accquainted with him. Perhaps he would have appeared to the greatest Advantage of all, could he have been exactly drawn on Horseback; as many very good Judges, and among the rest the C c 2

195

596

celebrated Monf. Faubert himfelf, have fpoken of him as one of the compleateft Horsemen that has ever been known: And there was indeed fomething fo fingularly graceful in his Appearance in that Attitude, that it was sufficient (as what is very eminent in its Kind generally is,) to strike an Eye not form'd on any critical Rules,



Life of Colonel GARDINER.

È

pla 1: 1 1ge 1ze

F97



Numb. II.

POETICAL PIECES on the Death of Colonel GARDINER.

C O animating a Subject as the Death of J fuch a Man, in fuch Circumstances, has occasioned a great deal of Poetry. Some of this has already been published; especially one large Composition, faid to be done by a worthy Clergyman in Lincolnshire, in which there are many excellent Lines and noble Sentiments: But I rather chuse to refer to the Piece itself, than to infert any Extracts from it here. It may be more expedient to oblige my Reader with the fol-Iowing Copy of Verses, and an Elegiack Poem, composed by two of my valuable Friends whole Names are annexed. I could not prefume to attempt any Thing of this Kind myfelf; becaufe I knew, that nothing I was capable of writing could properly express my Senfe of his Worth, or defcribe the Tender-nefs of my Friendship; the Sentiments of which will (as I affuredly believe) mingle the Infelves with the last Ideas which pass thro'

thro' my Mind in this World, and perhaps with fome of the first which may open upon it in that which is to come.

VERSES on the Death of Colonel GARDINER.

By the Rev. Mr. Benjamin Sowden.

Hog.

ξ

Thy

Digitized by Google

Suis Defiderio fit Pudor, aut Modus, Tam chari Capitis?

COULD Piety perpetuate Human Breath, Or fhield one Mortal from the Shafts of Death, Thou ne'er, illuftrious Man! thou ne'er hadft been A pallid Corpfe on *Prefton*'s faral Plain. Or could her Hand, tho' impotent to fave Confummate Worth, redeem it from the Grave, Soon would thy Urn refign its Sacred Truft, And recent Life re-animate thy Duft.

But vain the Wifh.----The Savage Hand of War.---Oh how fhall Words the mournful Tale declare ! Too foon the News afflicted Friend/hip hears, Too foon, alas, confirm'd her boding Fears.

Struck with the Sound, unconfcious of Redrefs, She felt thy Wounds, and wept levere Diffreis. A while diffolv'd in trucclefs Grief the lay, And mourn'd th' Event of that unhappy Day, Which left thee to relentlefs Rage a Prey.

At length kind Fame futpends our heaving Sighs, And wipes the Sorrows from our flowing Eyes; Gives us to know, thine Exit well fupply'd Thofe blooming Laurels Victory deny'd. When thy great Soul fupprefs'd each timid Moan, And foar'd triumphant in a dying Groan,

2-

'Thy Fall, which rais'd, now calms each wild Complaint, Thy Fall, which join'd the Hero to the Saint.

As o'er th' expiring Lamp the quiv'ring Flame Collects its Luftre in a brighter Gleam, Thy Virtues, glimm'ring on the Verge of Night, Thro' the dim Shade diffus'd Celeftial Light; A Radiance, Death or Time can ne'er deftroy, Th' aufpicious Omen of Eternal Joy.

RDDE

er.

E

1

11.

Ś

S

1

Hence ev'ry unavailing Grief! No more As haplefs thy Removal we deplore. Thy gufhing Veins, in every Drop they bleed, Of Patriot Warriors fhed the fruitful Seed. Soon fhall the ripen'd Harveft rife in Arms To crufh Rebellion's infolent Alarms.

While profp'rous Moments footh'd thro' Life his Way, Conceal'd from publick View the Hero lay: But when Affliction clouded his Decline, In not eclips'd, but made his Honours fhine; Cave them to beam confpicuous from the Gloom, And plant unfading Trophies round his Tomb.

WWWWWW

Digitized by Google

So Stars are lost amidit the Blaze of Day; But when the Sun withdraws his golden Ray, Refulgent thro' th' ætherial Arch they roll, And gild the wide Expanse from Pole to Pole. 200

An ELEGY on the Death of the truly pious, and brave Col. JAMES GARDINER, who was flain by the Rebel-Forces, Sept. 21, 1745, in the fatal Action at Preston-Pan.

By the Rev. Mr. Thomas Gibbons.

Nam, dum Duelli lætior, hoftica Opprobriorum Murmura vindice Excufat Enfe, barbararum Immortuus Aggeribus Cohortum; Præfesia tandem Colla volubili Lapfu reclinat. Sed famula prope Decufque, præfignifque Virtus, Semianimem fubiere Dextra: Mox, expeditis Corpore Manibus, Depræliatrix Ghoria Siderum Occurrit, et fulvo reclinans Ire jubet fuper Aftra Curru. Cafimir,

L

COME, MELANCHOLY, from the ftony Cave The Scoop of TIME for Thee has made Under the broad Cliff's Shade, Upon the naked Shore, Where warring Tempests roar In Concert with the hoarse refounding Wave: Come, but with folemn Gate, With trickling Eyes, And heavy Sighs, And all the 'fcutcheon'd Pomp of Fate; And bring with Thee the Cypress, and the Yew, All bath'd and dropping with the mortal Dew,

Digitized by Google

T•

To this sequester'd Bow'r; And let the Midnight Hour Be hung in deeper Glooms by Thee, And bid each gay Idea flee: While all the baleful Images of Woe, That haunt the Marble Bust, Or hover round sepulcher'd Dust, With conficious Horrors all my Soul o'erflow For 'tis no vulgar Death URANTA means to mourn; But in a doleful Strain She bids the Harp complain,

10

V.

ð.,

ï•li

r;

And hangs the fun'ral Wreathe On GARD'NER's awful Urn.

11.

GARD'NER, what various Fame For ever crowns thy Name ! Nor is it possible to fay, Or if the Saint's or Hero's Ray Shone brightest in that blended Blaze, That form'd thine ample Round of Praife. Like Moles on the facred Hill, How halt thou flood with pleading Eyes, Outstretching Hands, and fervent Cries, Unwearied Wreftler with the Skies? Till Heaven, responsive to thy Will, Would all thy largest Wishes fill; 'Till the high brandish'd Bolt afide was thrown, And the full Bleffing ftream'd in Silver Murmurs down. Nor lefs a Jofbua, than a Mojes, Thou; For oft in LIBERTY's high Strife Haft thou expos'd thy gen'tous Life, And with impatient Ardours on thy Brow, R ulli'd foremost in the horrid Van of Fight,

Driving the Troops of TYRANNY to Flight,

Dd

Unshaken

- **20**1

An ELEGY on the

Unshaken in the noble Cause To pluck her bloody Fings, and break her Iron Jaws-

Ш.

When ANNA fent her chosen Chief, Victorious MARLEBOROUGH,

To EUROPE's Groans to give Relief

In BOURBON'S Overthrow; Renown'd RAMILIA's tainted Field, Where GALLIA dropt her idle Shield And to the BRITISH Standard kneel'd, Beheld young GARD'NER there.

Young GARD'NER, Where the Combat mow'd

The falling Ranks, and widely frow'd Deftruction and Defpair, Wielded ferene his youthful Arms,

And, kindling at the dire Alarms, Enjoy'd the raging War:

But here, (for Steel and flying Shot Fall chiefly to the Hero's Lot,)

Swift through his Lips the glancing Bullet rung, His Lips, on which th'unfinished Oath washung 3

Nor ftopt its wing'd impetuous Force Till through the Neck it plough'd its angry Courfe. Amazing Thought ! that they who Life expose, W here all the Thunder of the Battle glows,

Who fee pale Death triumphant ride

Upon the Crimfon's furging Tide, Scatt'ring his Shafts on ev'ry Side,

In Blafphemy and proud Contempt should rife, Aud hurl their mad Defiance to the Skies;

Whither a Moment may convey Their Souls, diflodging from their quiv'ring Clay, To take their last inexorable Doom, Loaded with deathless Pains, and long, Despair to come.

Digitized by Google

IV.

IV.

Such GARD'NER was in early Youth; And though the Warrior's Rays

Beam'd round his Head, celeftial TRUTH He fpurn'd, and fcorn'd her Ways: And, though th'Almighty Arm was near, Made his endanger'd Life its Care,

And heal'd the burning Sores; Yet Vice, collecting with his Strength, Soon, foon burfts out in wilder Length,

And like a Torrent roars. Now in the wide inchanting Bowl The Hero melts his manly Soul; And now he blots the Shades of Night With blacker Scenes of lewd Delight: Anon in Sport he lifts his Brow to Heav'n And fwears by the Eternal Name ; Asks that the Bolt may on his Head be drivn. And courts the lagging Flame. So Pharaoh, when the fev'rish Blains No more emboss'd his Flesh. Nor shot Infection through his Veins, Affum'd his Rage a-fresh; And hard, grew harder still, And prop'd on his Will, Set up the Standard of his Pride, Curs'd Ifra'ls GOD and King, and all his Plagues defy'd.

y,

But, Muse, in softer Notes relate, For softer Notes upon Thee wait, How GARD'NER, when his Youth had rang'd These guilty Scenes, to Heaven estrang'd, Paus'd in his mid Career, and was Divinely chang'd,

D d 2

That

204

An ELEGY on the

That GOD, whose piercing Radiance darts O'er all our Ways, and all our Hearts, The bold Transgreffor from his Throne furvey'd, And thus in Accents breathing Mildnefs faid : " Go MERCY, charg'd with my fupreme Command, " Thou fairest Daughter thron'd at my Right Hand, " Go wing thy downward Race, " And stop that Rebel in his furious Way; " His Heart shall thy victorious Call obey, " And take the willing Stamp of Grace: For never can thy Call fuccefsless prove. "When urg'd with the REDEEMER's boundless Love » He fpoke; and gave th'Almighty Nod. The Sanction of th'Eternal Gon : At once the joyful News is propagated round, Loud Anthems from the golden Roofs rebound, And Heav'ns high Crystal Domes remurmur with the (Sound. MERCY obeys; and from th'empyreal Height Precipitates her glitt'ring Flight ; A ftarry Circle sparkled round her Head, And a wide Rainbow o'er her Progress spread. Mule, fing the wond'rous Plan, And fing the wond'rous Hour. In which the Sov'REIGN Pow'R 'I h'Almighty Work began, And fignaliz'd her Arm, and triumph'd o'er the Man-Bent on adult'rous Shame The Sinner fhe beheld ; . His Bofom burnt with guilty Flame, And at the future Joy in fecret Raptures fwell'd,; Enrag'd he curs'd the lazy Moon In her nocturnal Tour, That

104

Stung

Digitized by Google

That thought his Blefs would come too foon, And clogg'd the Midnight Hour, "Twas then, when Luft's malignant Sway Had flifted Confcience Pang, and fmother'd Reafons Ray,

r.

Ľ

5

É

That MER CY ftept between Th'Adult'rer, and his finful Scene; And painted on his mental Sight, Drefs'd round in Beams Divinely bright,

The SAVIOUR Stretch'd upon the Tree, In purple Sweats, and dying Agony : (Such was the Vision, and the Blaze the fame,

That SAUE, intent on Murdens, faw, When JESUS, speaking from the radiant Flame,

O'erwhelen'd his conficious Soul wish Awe.) Then thus a Voice arnesses his Ear:

" See GABD'MER, fee thy Saviour here!

" What? was this Wood

" Wash'd in my Blood;

" And was I gathid with Wounds for Thee,

" And can'ft thou plunge new Wounds in Me?"

O'erpowr'd wich vaft Surprize,

A Pris'ner of the Skies

The fwooning Champion falls, And Fear, that never yet his Soul had fhook Bedews his Limbs, glares wild upon his Look,

And all his Soul appalle: But half the Agony was unfulfilled

Till MERCY from her Chrystal Urn instill'd

Fierce on his Heart Three burning Drops *, Drops that from Singicame,

From Sinai, where th'Almighty Thunderer forms, His shafted Lightnings, and his bolted Storms,

And from whole boiling Tops The wild fulphureous Surge runs down in liquid Flame.

See Milton's Paradife Loft, B. zi. Line 416.

That fester'd at his Heart, GARD'NER awakes, and round he throws His ghastly Eyes, and scarce he knows Or if he lives in Nature's Midnight Gloom, Or, clos'd in Hell's unfathomable Womb, Black o'er his Head eternal Horrors roll, And the keen gnawing Worm devours his inmost Soul,

Stung with th'unfufferable Smart,

VII.

But when his wand'ring Thought had found Himfelf a Tenant of the Ground, Still, still his Conficence felt the flaming Wound, Sudden before his Profpect glows The everlasting Gulph of Woes; From the o'erhanging Brink he feems to bend, (The Brink, that crumbled as he flood, And nodded o'er the dreadful Flood,) And down in headlong Ruin to defcend To the broad burning Waves, and Pains that never end. He turns; but ah ! no friendly Hand, Nor Spark of glimm'ring Hope appears Amidit the raging Torment of his Fears; But, outlaw'd from the Realms of shining Blifs, He thinks he feels the unextinguish'd Fires, A waving Wafte of blue afcending Spires, And plunges in the bottomlefs Abyfs: For, oh ! his Sins in crouding Numbers stand,

And each tempts Vengeance from th' Almighty's Hand; But fiercer o'er the reft INGRATITUDE appears, That fcorn'd the SAVIOUR'S Love, and flaming Horrors (wears,

But while in fad Confusion tofs'd, And tortur'd with Defpair He doom'd his Soul for ever loft.

The bright ætherial FAIR

Digitized by Google

207

(For 'twas her kind Defign Not to deftroy, but to refine,) Amidft the Darknefs and the Storms Her facred Embaffy performs; For Guilt difplay'd in all its frightful Dyes, And crimfon'd over with redeeming Blood, Draws out the rolling Anguilh from his Eyes, And all his flubborn Soul with low Submiffion bow'd.

d

5

ţ

*TIS DONE: O Miracle of Love! Not Minds below, nor Minds above, Great GOD, can trace thy myffick Ways, And pay the equal Note of Praise.

'TIS DONE: And now with outstretch'd Wings Back to the Skies the radiant Pow'R withdrew;

And, as her mounting Path fhe fprings, The Silver Trump of Victory fhe blows, In ftronger Dyes her Arch refulgent glows, And a far ftreaming Glory tracks th' ætherial Blue

VIII.

At once abjuring all his Sins, GARD'NER the heavenly Life begins, And pleads the Honours of his GOD With irrefiftible Defence

Against the colour'd Arts of Eloquence, Tho' clouded with his Maker's Frown, and crush'd beneath (his Rod.)

But quickly a Celeftial Ray Shot o'er his Soul unclouded Day, And balmy Dews, and chearing Fruits were giv'n, The early Antepast of Heav'n, And now what equal Words shall paint How GARD'NER, freed from Tyrant Luss, Nor longer toss'd in Passion's Gusts, Eelt, spoke, and acted all the Saint?

·208

That holy Name, which he profan'd before, Behold him now with fuppliant Kase adore; At Mom and Ev'ning his Devotions rife, Like Clouds of Incense climbing to the Skies: No more the Grape's nectareous Juice Could tempt beyond a prudent Ufe; No wanton Speech defil'd his Tongue; No Deed defign'd his Neighbour Wrong: But the fair Streams of Innocence, And unconfin'd Benevolence, O'er all his Life uninterrupted ran,

And thro' their Crystal Mirrors shew'd the Man. The num'rous Characters he bore

With a diftinguish'd Praise he wore, And Subject, Soldier, Husband, Parent, Friend, He well fustain'd, and fall'd them to the End.

Now with scraphick Transports fir'd, "The Pinions of his Zeal aspir'd,

Scarce patient till he broke the mortal Shell, And bid this empty Scene, and dusky Globe farewel. Heav'n was his Home, and to his Home he bent, And 'ere the Rounds of fared Life were fpent, Thither his Paffions would Divinely roll, The fwift-wing'd Heralds of his coming Soul. PEACE at his Tent would often light, and fing, And fhed the dewy Bleffings from her Wings ; And Rills, devolving from the Fount above, Pour'd o'er his Heart extatick Life and Love.

IX

Thus GARD'NER liv'd; till from the gloomy NORTH REBELLION, grafping Targe and fteely Arms, Rush'd, like a Mountain Boar, Impetuous forth, And shook our Realms with horrible Alarms; REBELLION aiming at one wasteful Sway To strike the Diadem from BRUNSWICK's Head,

Teat

Tear LIBERTY, and all her Mounds away. And POPERY's o'crwhelming Horrors foread, The News to GARD'NER came, And fann'd the noble Flame, Which pure RELIGION, Heav'n-born LIBERTY, And dauntless FORTITUDE had rais'd : And, as the gath'ring Terrors thunder'd nigh. With a redoubled Strength the mounting Fervors blaz'd. What, tho' Diftemper had fubdu'd his Limbs, And Age defrauded half the purple Streams, That bloom'd his Features o'e:-When in REBELLION'S Storm before He, rifing in the glorious Caufe, Of GEORGE'S Rights, and BRITAIN'S Laws. Swept down the trait rous Files, and PRESTON fwam with (Gore ? Yet his unbroken Soul difdains Age's dull Load of Cramps and Pains; His youthful Rage returns, And for the Battle burns: Then, springing from FRANCISSA's tender Arms, Diffolv'd in flowing Tears, O'erwhelm'd with boding Fears, And only folac'd with the View That Heav'n their Friendship would renew ; He, in th' unshaken Confidence of Pray'r, Sways the keen Flame of his revenging Sword For his Eternal, and his Earthly Lord, Serenely meets the Dangers wild Alarms, Plants his embattled Force, and waits the rushing War. So MICHAEL,* bent on glorious Fight, Against SATANIC' Rage and Might, Came tow'ring to the Field ; Uncon-Εe Milton's Paradife Loft, B. vi. L. 255.

ť

209-

An ELEGY on the

Unconficious of a quiv'ring Fear,

He faw the Foe his dusky Horrors rear, Wave his broad flaming Sword, and heave his Moony

X.

Not far from where EDINA lifts Her Tow'rs into the Skies. Or where the Ocean's-bounding Clifts In clouded Summits rife, PRESTON extends her humble Cotes, Long, long unknown to Fame, But flying Routs, and purple Spots Have ftamp'd th' eternal Shame. Here, here, (Oh could Time's brazen Pen Dash the Reproach away, Or, as the Day returns again, Might Midnight choak its Ray!) BRITANNIA's Troops in vain Oppos'd the REBEL-Hoft, And fled inglorious o'er the Plain, Their Courage wither'd, and their Standards loft. Muse, paint the doleful Scene With Sighs and Tears between; For Sighs and Tears should rife From ev'ry BRITISH Heart, and gush from all our Eyes, Swift on the BRITISH Van wie. The yelling Furies ran. Like the wild Ocean that has rent Its Shores, and roars along the Continent; Or the wing'd Lightning's livid Glare Darting along th' immeasur'd Fields of Air. Confounded at the Shock, The yielding Squadrons broke : And now, (for Hell infpir'd the Throng,) The gloomy Murd'rers rush'd along;

Digitized by Google

And

(Shield.

And fierce the steely Blade Its horrid Circles play'd; Till hideous Cries. Quiv'ring Sighs, Hopeless Screams, Batter'd Limbs. Bloody Streams,

W-

مَنْكُ

And universal Rout deform'd the Ground. Laid wafte the BRITISH Strength; and the wide Champian (drown'd.

> " Come on, come on," mad ELCHO cries, And for his Murders thanks the Skies. (While the ITALIAN from afar, Too foft a Soul to mix in War, Enjoying all the Guilt beheld His bloody Harpies tear the Field,) " Ply, ply, the thirsty Steel, ⁴⁵ Round the full Vengeance wheel 5 " Each Heretick must yield his Breath, " That for the HANOVERIAN Brood

" Or lifts a Sword,

" Or speaks a Word ;

" Come, gorge your Souls with Death, " And drown your Steps in Blood :

" Think, think what blifsful Periods roll behind,

" Let London's mighty Plunder fill your Mind, "When boundless Wealth shall be with boundless Empire (join'd."

XI.

GARD'NER, with Mind elate Above the Rage of Fate, His Country's Bulwark food

'Midst broken Lines of Death, and rising Waves of (Blood.

Digitized by Google

His

An ELEGY on the

His Soul difdains Retreat. Tho' urg'd by foul Defeat; Now to his fcatt'ring Friends he calls. To wheel again and charge the Foe; Now hurls the wide destroying Balls, Now deals the vengeful Blow. Forfaken and alone. And torn with gashing Wounds, He hears the treas nous Shout, he hears the loyal Groan: But nought the Purpole of his Soul confounds : And ftill with new Delight He tempts the midmost Fight, Prop'd on his Sacred Caufe, and Courage of his own. Th' embattled Ranks of Foot he spies Without a leading Chief, And, like a fhooting Ray, he flies To lend his brave Relief. Here the broad Weapon's forceful Sway, Swung with tempeftuous Hand, Plough'd through his Flesh its furious Way, And stretch'd him on the Strand. Welt'ring in Gore, with fiery Fiends befet, The dying GARD'NER lies; No gentle Hand to wipe the mortal Sweat, And close his fwimming Eyes. The unrelenting Crew The Hero dilarray'd ; But struck at his majestick View, Their Souls were half difmay'd : And, had not Hell inftamp'd its Hate, Their stony Eye-balls o'er his Fate Had ftream'd with human Woe; for heav'nly mild He o'er their Fiend-like Forms the Christian Pardon (fmil'd. But not a Tear must bathe, or Garment shield

Digitized by Google

His

His mangled Limbs from Sight. Down trodden in the Fight : While his fair Mansion, that o'er tops the Field. The naked Murther fees, and trembles from its Height. Still the departing Flame of Life Play'd quiv'ring in a doubtful Strife; Till, fuch his faithful Servant's Care. (May Heav'ns diffinguish'd Goodness crown The Goodness to his Master shown !) The Wheels flow-moving, from the Scenes of War, TO TRANENT bore th' expiring Chief, In fullen Sounds remurm'ring to his Grief. URANIA, mark the melancholy Road, And with thy Tears efface the fcatt'ring Blood ; Nor stop, till on the late reposing Bed (Oh! rather 'tis the fun'ral Bier!) You fee the Hero's pallid Body fpread, And his laft Anguish hear. Half-choak'd with clotted Gore. He draws the hollow Moan; Flitting his Pulle, and fix'd his Eyes, All pale and motionless he lies,

CT.

5.

ł

And feens to breathe no more. Oh! that's the Life-diffolving Groan: Farewel, dear Man! for in that Pang thy Mind Soars to its Gon, and leaves the Clog behind.

XII.

GARD'NER is dead !- The bloody Trump of Famo Proclaim'd the mighty Death;

In ev'ry Look the posting Rumor came,

And flew on ev'ry Breath.

The widow'd Partner of his Life

The doleful Tidings hears, And, filent in ftupendous Grief, Her Eyes refuse their Tears :

Oppress'd

Digitized by Google

Oppress'd beneath th' immeasurable Weight, Her Spirit faints away, As fympathetick with the Hero's Fate. It meant to quit its Clay. The Pledges of his Love Their filial Duty prove, And each with tender Hands uprears, With Hands all covered o'er in Tears, Their Mother's finking Head; And Groan refounds to Groan For oh! the best of Husbands gone, The beft of Fathers dead! But GARD'NER's Death is more than private Woe ; Wide and more wide th' increasing Sorrows run, O'er British Lands unlimited they go, And fly across the Seas, and travel with the Sun. RELIGION, that from Heav'n had bow'd To watch the Scale of Fight, When holy GARD'NER fell, Who lov'd, and who adorn'd her Caufe fo well, Retir'd behind a crimfon Cloud, Nor could fuftain the Sight. BRITANNIA, where she fate Upon the Sea-beat Shore To eye the Battle's Fate. Her filver Mantle tore : Then thus, her blushing Honours wann'd, Her Sceptre quiv'ring in her Hand, Her Laurels wither'd, and her Head declin'd, Ten thousand Terrors boding in her Mind, She to the Deep in bitter Wailings griev'd, While her fall'n Helm the trickling Drops receiv'd : " What Havock of my martial Force " Has this fad Morn beheld, Torp, gash'd, and heap'd without Remorfe " But " Upon the naked F ield?

Digitized by Google

" But GARD'NER's Death afflicts me most,

" Than whom a Chief I could not boaft

" More faithful, vigilant, and brave; " And fhould across his Grave

"An Hecatomb of HIGHLAND BRUTES be (flain;

" They could not recompense his injur'd Ghost, Nor fully quench my Rage, and wipe away my Stain."

-1:

5.5

ŝ

r,

Ø.

2

Q,

XIII.

But fee, in fplendid State Cherubic Convoys come, And waft the Hero from his Fate To his Celeftial Home. Now, now he fails along, Encircled with their Throng, (The Throng that clap their mantling Wings, And to loud Triumph ftrike their Strings,) Thro' liquid Seas of Day Ploughing the Azure Way, Till to the ftarry Tow'rs the Squadrons rife. The ftarry Tow'rs, thick fown with Pearl and Gold, Their adamantine Leaves unfold,

And fhew the Entrance to th' Empyreal Skies: Through them our Hero mark'd his Road, And through the wheeling Ranks of Heav'n An unobfructed Path was giv'n, Till he attain'd th' Eternal Throne of GoD; A Throne array'd in uncreated Beams, And from its Footftool rolling blifsful Streams. Well haft thou done, th' Almighty FATHER !fpoke; Well haft thou done, th' exalted JESUS cry'd; Well haft thou done, (all Heav'n the Euge took,)

The Saints and Angels in their Songs reply'd.

And

Digitized by Google

And now a Robe of spotles White, But where the Saviour's flowing Vein Had blush'd it with a fanguine Stain, Invests him round: In various Light (For fuch was the Divine Command,) Refulgent on his Brows a Crown was plac'd; And a triumphal Palm his better Hand

With golden Bloffoms grac'd. Nigh to the Seat of Blifs His Manfion was affign'd ;

Sorrow and Sin forfook his Breaft, His weary Soul was now at Reft, And Life, and Love, and Extafies

Unbound his fecret Pow'rs, and overflow'd his Mind.

XIV.

Nor has thy Life, Heroick Man, been fpile Without a Wrath propertion'd to the Guilt :-

Enkindled by the Cries that role

From thy dear facred Blood, with Thofe That Inrick'd for Vengeance from the brave MONRO's,

Who fell a martyr'd Sacrifice

To cool inhuman Butcheries. Heav'n fends its Angel righteoully fevere, And from the Foe exacts the laft Arrear.

For when the barb'rous Bands, Thick as the Swarms that black'ned Egypt's Strands, And furious as the Winter's rushing Rains

Impell'd by Whirlwinds thro' the Plains, Had o'er our Country roll'd,

Young WILLIAM role, (auspicious Name,

Sacred to LIBERTY and FAME!)

And their mad Rage controll'd. Back to their Hills and Bogs they fled, (For Terror wing'd their nimble Speed,) And how'ld for Help in vain:

WILLIAM purfu'd, and launch'd his vengeful Ire, (As o'er the Stubble runs the crackling Fire,) Upon the grov'ling Train: Shudd'ring with Horror and Defpair With bell'wing Pain they rend the Air, Till CULLODEN's illuftrious Moor Groan'd with the Heaps of Slain, and imoak'd with Rebel. (Gore,

Then, Muse, forego thy swelling Sighs, And wipe the Anguish from thine Eyes; Sing, how REBELLION has received its Doom, How GARD'NER dwells in his Eternal Home, And in each BRITISH Heart has raised a lasting Tomb.



Nur

juitized by Google

218



Numb. III.

An Account of fome remarkable Particulars concerning the antient Family of the MUNRO'S of *Fowlis*.

HILE I was endeavouring to do **VV** Justice to the Memory of that excellent Man, and most beloved Friend, whole Memoirs I have now concluded; and was mentioning; in the Course of my Narration, the Tragical Confequences which the unnatural Rebellion, by which he fell, had drawn along with it, and the many other valuable Perfons of which it had also deprived us; I could not but particularly reflect on the awful Catastrophe of Sir Robert Munro, and his Two Brothers, the Captain, and the Doctor; who all within the Compass of Eight Months, and in lefs than Twelve after the Death of Colonel Gardiner. (with whom they were well acquainted, and to whom they were allied in the Bonds of a virtuous and honourable Friendship,)

concerning the MUNRO's.

fell a Sacrifice to the Rage and Cruelty of the fame Savage Deftroyers. — I was defirous of interweaving fo remarkable a Piece of Hiftory, with a Subject, to which it was, alas! fo nearly connected: And therefore I applied myfelf to a Perfon of high Rank moft nearly related to them, on whofe Information I was fure I might entirely depend; intreating the Favour of fuch an Account of thefe Three excellent Brothers, and of the Circumftances of their Death, as I might fafely and properly offer to the View of the Publick.

Ţ. |

. [.

This honourable Perfon referred me to a Gentleman, well acquainted with the Hiftory of the Family of the MUNRO's of Fowlis, and possefield of a diffinit Historical Account of it, taken from the Annals which have been kept of that Family for many Ages past, and from the old Writs, Charters, and other authentick Deeds belonging to it, which are the Vouchers of these Annals.

This Gentleman was pleafed to favour me with a pretty large *Hiftorical Account* of this Family, beginning it much higher, and carrying it thro' a much wider Extent, than I could have expected from the particular View with which I first requested Information.—I next obtained Instructions on the fame Subject from a Gentleman at London.—I was then furnished with a par-F f 2 ticular

219

Remarkable Particulars

ti ular Relation from another Gentleman, a pious Minister of the Church of Scot. and, with whom I have the Happiness of being well acquainted. And as all these are Perfons of such a Character, that none, who know them, can question the Veracity and Testimony of each; fo they were each of them happy, in a most intimate Acquaintance with all the Three deceased Brothers, after whom I enquired. — And last of all, I received from a fourth Gentleman an Hiftorical Account of this Family from the most early Times; which, by the Date it bears, was compiled a great many Years ago, and which, it seems, was intended to have been published in an Historical Account of fome of the antient Families of Scotland; which Work became abortive through the Death of the Author.

When I compared thefe feveral Accounts, as I received them from Time to Time, it gave me great Satisfaction to find them all agree, and tally fo exactly, in their Accounts of this Family, and of the Three excellent Brothers laft deceafed. — On an attentive Perufal of thefe Informations, I found they contained what was too curions and important to be loft, and yet too long to be inferted in the *Memoirs* of *Colonel Gardiner*, without breaking the Unity of Defign in a Manner that would have proved inconvenient. — I concluded therefore, that, (efpecially

220

concerning the MUNRO's.

221

(efpecially as those Memoirs were finished before fome of these Papers came to my Hands,) it would be best to prefent it to the World in a diffinct Piece, connected by way of Appendix to the former. And I feel a most sensible Pleasure in the Addition I am hereby making to the Work; as it is paying fome little Debt of Gratitude to theil u-Atrious Dead; and at the fame Time doing a just Honour to the furviving Branches of a Family, from whence fo many Herces have fprung, and of which there are still (though after much fad Defolation made in it) most worthy Remains. And I hope, that it may not only entertain my Readers with fome remarkable Facts worthy of Commemoration, but excite in their Breafts fomething of the fame generous Spirit, to which nothing can more powerfully inftigate the Mind than the View of fuch glorious Examples.

Ľ

y.

1.

Ű,

ji d

Ç.,

j. Ti

e Di

Aila

0]12 1 bC .

thei

the Ii

__ ();

rmatio

100 (1)

et 100)

Columnity of

have p

eretor

(elpti

The Family of the MUNRO'S of Fowlis is among the most antient and honourable Families in the North of Scotland, and has generally been remarkable for a brave, martial, and heroick Spirit. It is mentioned by Buchanan with a memorable Testimony, \uparrow when,

† Audite Pridcipis Pericule, magna Priscerum Scotorum Multisudo affuit, imprimis Frascrii es Muntoli, hominum fortissimorum in illis Gentibus Familiæ. Buchan. Hift. Lib. xvii. pag: 638,

Remarkable Particulars

when, after speaking of the Difficultics in which Mary Queen of Scots was involved at Invernefs, he adds, "That as soon as "they heard of their Sovereign's Danger, "a great Number of the antient Scots pour-"ed in around her, especially the Frafers "and Munros; which (fays he) were e-"fteemed amongst the most valiant of the "Clans inhabiting those Countries." And how well the latter have ever since continued to deferve that Character, the following Memoirs, brief as they are, may in some Degree shew.

The MUNRO's of Fowlis have, in every one of their Generations, been intermarried with many of the best Families of Nobility and Gentry in the North of Scotland. And it is yet more for their Honour, that they were among the *First* in those Parts that embraced the *Reformation*, and have ever fince been zealous Afferters of it. And many of them have not only given great Countenance and Encouragement to the Ministers of the Gospel in the Parishes under their Influence, in Confequence of which a . great Harvest of most eminent Christians hath been produced there; but also have themselves been fignal Examples of true Piety, and a Behaviour in all its Branches most ornamental to a Christian Profession, -I fear, there have been few Families, to which fuch a Character can be univerfally applied ;

applied: But it is certain, that fo far as it is the Cafe, it is the most illustrious of all Hereditary Honours; and therefore feems to have been mentioned with the utmost Propriety by my feveral Correspondents in this Connection.

According to Buchanan, it was in the Beginning of the Eleventh Century, and about the Time of the Conquest in England, when Malcolm the IId of that Name, King of Scots, first distributed, or as it is expressed, fcu-ed out, or fee-ed, the Lands of Scot-land to the great Families thereof, on Account of their eminent Services in his many Battles with the Danes, until he forced them quite out of his Kingdom. And according to Tradition, it was on that Occasion, that the Country betwixt the Burough of Dingwall and the Water of Alness, in the Shire of Ross, was given to Donald Munro; and which is therefore to this Day called Ferrindonald, that is, Donald's Land. And Part of these Lands were afterwards by the King erected into a Barony, called the Barony of Fowlis.

I shall not follow the Annals of this Family so far, as to entertain the Publick with a Detail of the Barons of Forulis in their feveral Generations through these early Ages; but shall begin my particular Narration of them only from the Time they became Protestants, when their brave Behaviour

Remarkable Particulars

viour and Example will afford us more Inftruction, and the Facts concerning them may be depended on with more Certainty. And therefore I shall only before that Time obferve,

That George, IXth Baron ** of Fowlis, (in a direct lineal Defcent from the above Donald, the first Baron.) was flain at the memorable Battle of Bannock-burn, fought by King Robert Bruce of Scotland against King Edward II. of England, in the Year 1314. —George, Xth Baron of Fowlis, and Son of the former, was also flain with a great many of his Name at the Battle of Halydon-Hill near Berwick in which Battle the Scots

• It is to be obferved, (1/k.) That Baron in Scotland does not import Nobility, as it does now in England: For, at the Time the Lands of Scotland were divided, as above, there were then no Nobility in that Nation; but the great Families had their Effates erected into Baronies, with a Jurifdiction over all the Vaffals, Tenants, and Poffeffors thereof; which was the Origin and Support of the Clans in Scotland, thefe being the only Military Force in that Kingdom; until, upon the Union of the Two Crowns in the Perfon of King James VI. of Scotland, regular Troops were introduced into that Kingdom. — To this I would add, (2dly.) That the Annals of this Family contain a Genealogical Account of all the Barons of Fourlis, from the above Donald Manro to this prefent Time. Several of thefe can only be transfmitted to us by Tradition: But as to thofe whom I have mentioned, there is full Evidence of the Facts concerning them, from the old Writs, Charters, and Deeds in the Family of Fawlis; and even feveral others of them whom I have not mentioned, are taken Notice of in their old Writs.

224

- concerning the MUNRO's.

ne: mc

. !

1

s Si Mi

ĩĉ

1

1

i K

i T

i F

Scots were defeated by the English, and a great Number of them killed, on the 22d of July, A. D. 1333. -- Robert Monro, XVIIth Baron of Fowlis, was flain at the Battle of Pinkie near Edinburgh, with many of his Name; where the Scots were again defeated by the English, and a great Number of them killed, A. D. 1547.----I mention the Fall of these Three Gentle-men with their Friends and Followers, fighting valiantly in the Cause of their Country, as illustrating the Valour and Bravery of this Family in their different Generations, and fhowing how justly they merited the Character which Buchanan gives them in the Place before cited. How long this brave Spirit has continued, as it were, hereditary to them, will appear from what follows.

The First Protestant of this Family was Robert Munro, the XVIIIth Baron of Fowlis, Son to Robert last mentioned, and the fame who came to the Affistance of Mary Queen of Scots upon the Occasion before cited, A. D. 1562. He embraced the Protestant Religion quickly after; and being a wife and a good Man, he left an opulent Estate to the Family, and died A. D. 1588 ——He was fucceeded by his Son Robert Munro, XIXth Baron of Fowlis, who died the fame Year with his Father.— The next to him was his Brother, Hector Monro, G g XXth

225

Remarkable Particulars

XXth Baron of Fowlis, who died A. D. 1602. -Robert Monro, his Son, fucceeded him, the XXIst Baron of Fowlis, who flourished when Gustavus Adolphus, who nourlined when Gustavus Adolphus, that justly cele-brated King of Sweden, (whose Religion and valour were so distinguished among his many religious and valiant Cotemporaries,) was engaged in a Protestant War against the Emperor Ferdinand the IId, in Defence of the Civil as well as Sacred Liberties of Germany. The generous Heart of this worthy Gentleman was fo ftruck with a Regard to the Common Caufe, in which he himfelf had no Concern but what Piety and Virtue gave him, that he joined Gustavus with a very great Number of his Friends, who bore his own Name. Many of them gained great Reputation in this War; and that of *Robert* their Leader was fo eminent, that he was made Colonel of Two Regiments at the tame Time, the one of Horfe, and the other of Foot, in that Service; in which he acquitted himself with so much Fidelity and Zeal, that he died of the Wounds which he received in croffing the Danube, and was buried

at Ulme, in the Month of March, 1633. He was fucceeded by Sir Hector Munro, XXIId Baron of Fowlis, the next Male Heir of the Family, * who was also Colonel of a Regiment

* It was formerly the Custom in Scotland, and is in still among antient Families, to entail the Succession of their

concerning the MUNRO's

Regiment in the fame Service; and upon his coming over to Britain, was created a Baronet in June, 1633. Returning afterwards to Germany, he died at Hamburgh: in April, 1635. — His Son, Sir Hector Munro, was XXIIIth Baron of Fowlis, who died without Iffue in the Year 1651, at Seventeen Years of Age.—Sir Robert Munro, XXIVth Baron of Fowlis, fucceeded as the neareft Male Heir, being Grandfon to George Munro of Obfdale, who was third Son to Robert Munro, the XXVIIIth Baron of Fowlis.

My Information imports, that in the before-mentioned Annals of this Family, there is a well attefted Lift of Officers, (of which I have a Copy in the Memorial laft fent me,) wherein there are Three Generals, Eight Colonels, Five Lieutenant Colonels, Eleven Majors, and above Thirty Captains, all of the Name of Munro; befides a great Number of Subalterns. Most of these were in that Religious War under the great Guftavus Adolphus; and fome of the Descendents of this Family are at this Day in Posseficient of Confiderable Military Commands in Sweden, and various Parts of Germany.

G g 2

General

227 -

their Family Effate to the nearest Male Relation of the decease, passing by the Females, thereby to preserve their Estate in their own Name and Family.

.

General Robert Munro (who was Uncle to Sir Robert, the XXIVth Baron of Fowlis,) published in the Year 1644 an Account of this Religious War under Gustavus Adol-phus, in a Folio Volume, intitled, "Mi-"litary Discipline learned from the valiant "Swede:" A Book, of which (tho' I never happen'd to see it) I have heard a high Character. I am informed, that it contains an exact Journal of that Expedition into Germany for the Relief of the distressed Protestants; and it is faid to be filled with most excellent Observations on Military Affairs, delivered in a strain of Piety, which seems to breathe the Spirit of its brave and worthy Author. And indeed, by what I have heard of that instructive History, it is hard to fay, when there has been, even in the Christian World, fo religious and fo well disciplined an Army, as this; at the Head of which, a mysterious Providence permitted that Royal Hero and Martyr, the great Gustavus, to fall. Would to GOD, the Time might at length come, when our Commanders shall take their Lessons from it: at least fo far, as to learn from the Example of fome of the bravest and greatest of Men, to maintain in the Military Bodies under their Command, the Authority of the LORD OF Hosts; and particularly, that Reverence for his Name, and for his Day, which was there fo beautiful and glorioufly confpicuous!

This

concerning the MUNRO's.

Ľ,

ų.

1

.

6

12

IJ,

. مد

Ŋ.

į

229

This worthy General, in the Year 1641, was appointed by King Charles the Ist. Major General of the Scots Forces, that were fent to Ireland to suppress the infamous and destructive Rebellion there. It is not my Business here to infift on those unhappy Circumstances, which fo long retarded their March, and fo greatly obstructed their Succefs, I find however, that he had at length the Honour to be in the Number of those. by whom GOD gave Blood to drink to those Mifcreants, who had rendered themfelves fo eminently worthy of it by a Series of Outrages; which the most fanguinary and detestable Faction on Earth, (I mean that of Popery) has feldom been able to exceed. For in the Year 1644, this illustrious Commander, at the Head of 14,000 of the Scots and English Protestants, fought and defeated 22,000 of the Irish in Ulster, killed and took many Thousands of them, and feized on a great Quantity of Cattle and other Provisions, of which the Protestants were then in great Want.

The General was a great Favourer of the Prebyterian Interest, and among the first who established it in Ireland. He sate in their Presbyteries and Synods; and adhered to the Interest of the Parliament, till he apprehended they were carrying Matters to an excessive Height against the King: On which he accepted of a Commission from him, and acted

Remarkable Particulars

230

acted under the Duke of Ormond: to which he was perfuaded by his Nephew Sir George Munro, (of whom afterwards,) who had always adhered to the Interest of Charles the Ist, as he afterwards did to that of Charles the IId.

In the Year 1645, the General was furprized by Colonel Monk, before he could draw out his Men from their Quarters; and he and they were by that Means taken Prifoners: But he continued not long in their Hands; for Death came and fet him at Liberty foon after.

It is worthy of our Notice by the Way, that in the Year 1644, we find Monk imprifoned by the Parliament, for having accepted a Commiffion from the King, and acted in confequence of it, though before that, he had acted by Commiffion from the Parliament: And again, in the Year 1648, we find him fighting for the Parliament against the King: And his furprizing and taking General Munro, was the first thing that brought him into Favour with the Parliament. For in that reeling Time we find Men of a much better Character than Mank, changing Sides again and again, as they apprehended the one Party or the other to be in the Right, from the many different Demands, Refufals, and Concessions, which then happened between them,

Digitized by Google

The

.concerning the MUNRO's

The General was fucceeded in his Command by Sir George Munro, Brother to the last-mentioned Sir Robert, and both of them Nephews to General Robert by his Brother Colonel John Munro of Obsdale in the Swedish Service: Sir George was also bred in that Service with his Uncle; and afterwards ferved with him in Ireland; where he arrived to the Rank of a Colonel. He was made Major-General by King Charles the IId, and had a Body of Forces under his Command at Kendal, when James Duke of Hamilton was defeated by Cromwell at Lancaster, A. D. 1648. Upon this Defeat Sir George returned to Scotland, and defeated the Earl of Arg yle: And afterwards, his Forces being disbanded by Order of the States of Scotland, he went to Holland. and joined King Charles the IId: After whofe Restoration he was made Lieutenant-General, and Commander in Chief in Scotland.

1

ĥ

Ţ

 Sir John Munro, XXVth Baron of Fowlis, fucceeded his Father Sir Robert, A. D. 1668. He was a Member of the Convention of the Estates of Scotland at the Revolution, and a very zealous Promoter of that happy Event. He was no less strenuous in afferting Presbytery; and on that Account, being also remarkable for a large and corpulent Stature, he was nick-named the Presbyterian Mortar-piece. His eminent Piety and Zeal had exposed him to great Sufferings in the Cause

232

Caufe of Religion, in those unhappy and infamous Days, when the best Friends to their Country were treated as the worft Enemies to the Government; and when to be confcientiously follicitous to depart from Evil, made fo many Thousands a Prey. Sir John suffered greatly, among many others of whom the World was not worthy: His Perfon was doomed to long Imprifonment, for no pretended Caufe but what was found against him in the Matters of his GOD: And his Estate, which before was confiderable, was harraffed by fevere Fines and Confiscations; which reduced it to a Diminution, much more honourable indeed than any Augmentation could have been, but from which it has not recovered even to this Day. He died A. D. 1696, and was fucceeded by his Son.

Sir Robert Munro, XXVIth Baron of Fowlis, who fucceeded his Father, was alfo a pious and benevolent Man, and for fome time a Captain: But it pleafed GOD early to deprive him of his Sight, and to continue him in that Condition during the Remainder of his Life. Under this Calamity, he calmly fubmitted himfelf to that GOD, who can fhed abroad a far more chearing Light on the Soul, than these bodily Eyes can admit. Providence was pleafed to bless him with Children, in whom he could not but find the highest Satisfaction; and whose amiable Cha-

concerning the MUNRO's

67

3

72

Ľ

233

Characters in general leave no room to doubt of the Tendernels and Respect, with which they would treat fo worthy a Parent, under a distressing Calamity, which would naturally move Compassion even in Strangers. There were Four of them who all reached Maturity of Age, and were the Heirs of many Blessings, though Providence suffered Three of them to fall almost at once, by most unjust and barbarous Hands; Sir Row bert, Captain George Munro, and the Doctor, whose Christian Name was Duncan: Their only Sister, married to Mr. Gordon of Ardoch, still furvives; an Example of profound Submission and Fortitude, mingled with the most tender Sensibility of Temper.

Sir Robert Munro, XXVIIth Baron of Fowlis, fucceeded his Father, A. D. 17291 He went early from the University to the Camp, where he ferved Seven Years in Flanders ; being fome Time Captain in the Royal Scots, before that fatal Ceffation of Arms, A. D. 1712. as his late Majesty with for much Propriety publickly called it, to which therefore I shall not prefume to give either a milder, or a feverer Name. It was here, that Sin Robert contracted that Acquaintance and strict Friendship with good Golonel Gardiner, which ran through the Remainder of their Lives, and of which each was for worthy. On Sir Robert's Return from Flanders; he was reduced, on Account of his inflex. ÷ 1 Hh

Remarkable Particulars

234

inflexible Opposition in Parliament (of which he was then a Member) to the Measures which the Ministry were then taking to subvert the Succession in the present Royal Family, and with it, no Doubt, the Protestant Religion, of which that Family was, and is under God, the firmest Barrier.

My Correspondent observes concerning Sir Robert, "That he was noted for the "Countenance he gave to Divine Worship, "both in Publick and his Family, and for "the Regard which he always expressed to "the Word of God, and its Ministers;" and then adds, "That he was fincere in his "Friendship, and full of Compassion even "to the meaness of those around him : And "that he was remarkable above most, for "his Activity in the Discharge of any "Office of Friendship, where he had pro-"fessed it, and for his great Exactness in "the Performance of his Promises."

His Military Services are particularly worthy of being mentioned here. In the Year 1715, he with his Clan, in Conjunction with the Earl of Sutherland kept the Earl of Seaforth, with 3000 Men under his Command, from joining the Rebel Camp at Perth, for near two Months; and thereby prevented the Earl of Marr from croffing-the Forth, till the Duke of Argyle had gathered Strength fufficient to oppofe him. In confequence of this, Sir Robert exposed his

concerning the MUNRO's.

his own Country to the fiercest Refentments of the Rebels, by whom it was plundered and deftroyed; while others, who yet pretended to be Friends to the Government, faved themfelves and their Lands by Capitulations with the Enemy. Being then made Governor of Inverness, Sir Robert kept 400 of his Name there, during the reft of that Rebellion, regularly paid and regimented: And these, together with some other Clans, well-affected to the Interest of the present Royal Family, kept Possession of that important Pais; whereby the Rebels were hindered from making a Stand there, when they were diflodged from Perth by the Duke of Arg yle.

He was, in the Year 1716, made a Commillioner of Enquiry into the forfeited Estates of the Rebels; in which he itrenuouily exerted himself, in procuring a Number of *Parishes* to be crected through the Rebel Countries, and provided with suitable Stipends out of the confifcated Lands; whereby the Gospel was preached in Places, where it had not been preached fince the Reformation : So that fome new Presbyteries were formed, in Countries where the Difcipline and Worship of Protestant Churches had before no Footing. And fuch was the Compaffion and Humanity which attempered his high Courage, that, by his Interest with the Government, he did eminent Service to the unfortunate Widows and Children of fuch

as had, to the Ruin of their Families, been engaged in the Rebellion.

Sir Robert was Thirty Years Member of **Parliament** by his Family Interest; during which Time he always maintained the firmeft Attachment to the Service of *bis Majefly* and his *Royal Father*, and to the *Religion* and *Liberties* of his Country. His Fidelity and Zeal for these did not need to be purchafed, follicited, or quickened, by perfonal Favours: It continued thro' all this Period unshaken and active, tho' from the ending of his Commission of Enquiry in 1724, till the Year 1740, he had no Post under the Government. He then found the Nation was to be involved in a Foreign War, the Neceffity of which was generally appre-hended and acknowledged: And therefore, tho' his Friends thought his Merit and Experience might have pretended to fomething more, as he had been in the Rank of a Lieutenant-Colonel 25 Years, his Heart was too generous, and too warm, not to accept of the *fame Commission*, which was then given him in the *Highland Regiment*. This Regiment, when first formed out of *Inde*pendent Highland Companies, was under the Command of the Earl of Crawford as its Colonel, who all the while he flood in that Relation to it; was abroad, confined by the Wounds he had received as a Volunteer egainst the Turks. During this Time Sir Robert Robert 4.4

, **X**

concerning the MUNRO'S.

ļ

Robert Munro was his Lordship's Lieutenant-Colonel. Before it went to Flanders, Lord Semple was its Colonel; but he also being generally absent, and Sir Robert an old experienced Officer, the Regiment during the War was left under his Care; and the Manner in which he modelled and conducted it, will remain in many Respects an immortal Honour to his Name.

It is indeed furprizing, that a Regiment, composed of Highlanders, who are generally used to so rapacious a Life at Home, should yet by Discipline, have been brought to so good a Behaviour, as that they should be judged the most trusty Guards of Property; and that, when the People in Flanders were allowed a Protection for their Goods, they should chuse to have some of this Regiment, among others of the British Soldiers appointed to protect them. This may indeed seem hardly credible. Yet my Informer assumed that he had it from an Officer

† A very worthy Perfon, to whole Infpection this Appendix has been committed fince it was finished, observes here, That tho' the Highlanders are much addicted to Depredations on their Neighbours, yet the very Actors, even in them, are generally as faithful to their Truft, as any Set of People whatever: And that if his Officer thews but any Degree of Civility and Kindnels to one of these People, the Fear of disobliging him has a greater Influence, than that of Stripes generally has on others of the common People. This Remark I thought proper to infert here, that the Representation of this Affair might be as impartial as possible.

237

of their own, of unquestionable Credit; who added further, that it was but feldom he added further, that it was but feldom he had observed a Man among them drunk, and as seldom heard any of them *fwear*. This is very agreeable to the high Character which I heard of this Regiment, from an English Gentleman, then in Flauders, whose Veracity is undoubted, and who cannot, I am fure, be suspected of any Prejudice here. And among Sir Robert's Papers, there is still existing a Copy of a Letter from the Elector Palatine to his Envoy at London. the Elector Palatine to his Envoy at London, defiring him to thank the King of Great denring him to thank the King of Great Britain, in his Name, for the excellent Be-haviour of the Highland Regiment, while they were in his Territories, "which", as he fays expressly, "was owing to the "Care of Sir Robert Munro, their Lieutenant "Colonel; for whole Sake (he adds) he "fhould always pay a Regard to a Scotch-"man for the future."

I the rather mention these Particulars, not only as they do an Honour to Sir Robert, and his worthy Brother, thro' whose Interess, and that of the other Officers, with the private Men, this great Reformation was effected; but likewise as they seem to shew, in a very convincing Manner, of how great Importance it is, that some Methods be seriously thought of, for breaking the other uncultivated Inhabitants of those Countries into useful Men, by bringing them, at once, under

1

concerning the MUNRO'S.

;Ľ

239,

under the Protection and Discipline of the Laws, and inforcing their Obedience to them, by teaching them the Principles of Religion, and the Arts of Peace and Commerce. This is a happy Effect, which methinks we may naturally hope for from the late *Rebellion*, pernicious as it has in many Respects been; considering how much it has reduced them to the Power of the Government, and how justly obnoxious it has made the *Chiefs* of many fierce and barbarous *Clans*.

According to my best Information, from Perfons who are most thoroughly acquainted with Affairs in the North, the Two great Springs of Rebellion amongst the Inhabitants of these Highland Countries, are, their Idlenefs, and their Ignorance.-The former fubjects them to a flavish Dependence on their Masters, and is also the Cause of their being fo addicted to stealing: And the latter makes them a Prey to Popifh Priests and Miffionaries from Rome, who are constantly, and in great Numbers, trafficking among It has been very justly remarked, them. that the Success they have in feducing these poor ignorant People, is occasioned, in a great Measure, by the vast Extent of Parishes in those Highland Countries; some of them being betwixt 30 and 40 Miles in Length, and 20 and 30 in Breadth, full of great Mountains, rapid Rivers, and Arms of the Sea ; 23

Remarkable Particulary

240

Sea; and those Parishes which are more moderate in their Extent, are about 20 Miles in Length, and 10 or 12 in Breadth And it is every where to be observed thro' these Parishes, that around the Place of the Mimister's Residence, the Inhabitants are almost ell Protestants; but in the Corners which are remote from his Residence, they are generally all Papists.

an rapijis. Now it is evident, that these poor People can only be cured of *Idlenes*, by teaching them Manufactures, to which they are wholly Strangers:—And it is hard to imagine, how they can be refcued from Popifh Ignorance, until there are several new Parifies crected in those extensive Countries. Iř would ill become me to pretend to direct the Government of Britain on fuch an Occafion; but I know it to be the Opinion of many Persons in those Parts, of distinguished Wisdom and Experience, that if it should be thought fit to employ the Produce of the *Estates* confiscated by the late *Rebellion*, for these valuable Purposes, this, with the *Thou-*fand Pounds of his Majesty's Royal Bounty annually bestowed, would go a good Way towards remedying these Two great Evils, with their Train of miserable Confequences, with their Train of the face back falls. which we have of late fo deeply felt. And who would not rejoice, to fee all these poor People sharing with us fully in all the Privileges and Advantages of Christians and of

conserning the MUNRO's.

ï

24I

of Britons? I pray God to guide and profper every Scheme for this Purpole! And in this Connection, I cannot but mention, and recommend, the Society for propagating the Knowledge of Religion, and with it the Principles of Loyalty, in these Highland Countries; a Defign, in which so many worthy Persons, both in the Northern and Southern Parts of our Island, are incorporated: But their Stock is by no means equal to the Purpoles here mentioned; and by their Constitution, they are confined to the Support of Schools, which are indeed going on with great Success, as far as the Revenue will allow them.

But to return from this natural, and therefore I hope very pardonable, Digreffion: The Behaviour of Sir Robert Munro, and this Regiment, at the Battle of Fontenoy, was heard through all Britain. He had obtained Leave of his Royal Highnefs the Duke of Cumberland, to allow them their own way of Fighting. They were early in the Field, and were ordered to attack the main Battery of the French, at the Village from which the Battle derives its Name ; which they did, and drove the Enemy from it; But finding the Body of the French Forces deeply intrenched behind the Battery, they did not give over the Charge, but bravely drew up to attack them. Sir Robert, according to the Ulage of his Countrymen, ordered

ordered the whole Regiment to *clap to the* Ground on receiving the French Fire; and inftantly, as foon as it was difcharged, they fprung up, and coming clofe to the Enemy, poured in their Shot upon them, to the certain Deftruction of Multitudes, and drove them precipitately thro' their own Lines: Then retreating, they drew up again, and attacked them a fecond Time after the fame Manner. Thefe Attacks they repeated feveral Times that Day, to the Surprize of the whole Army.

"

R

921

th

Si

a1 ef

ID

ał

1

51

ŋ

2

11

h

tl a 7

a

0

j

i

ſ

í

Sir Robert was every where with his Regiment, notwithftanding his great Corpulency; and when in the Trenches, he was hauled out again by the Legs and Arms by his own Men. And it is obfervable, that when he commanded the whole Regiment to clap to the Ground, he himfelf alone with the Colours behind him *ftood upright*, receiving the whole Fire of the Enemy; and this, becaufe (as he faid) tho' he could eafily lie Jown, his great Bulk would not fuffer him to rife fo quickly.

His Prefervation that Day was the Surprize and Aftonishment, not only of the whole Army, but of all that heard the Particulars of the Action: And my Information relates, that a most eminent Person in the Army was heard to fay upon the Occasion, "That it was enough to convince one of the Truth of the Doctrine of Predestination,

concerning the MUNRO's.

" tion, and to justify what King William of "Glorious Memory had been used to fay, "That every Bullet has its Billet, or its par-"ticular Direction and Commission where "it should lodge." It is added, that on the Retreat of our Army, the Highland Regiment was in the Rear; and a great Body of the French Horse being ordered to pursue, Sir Robert made his Regiment face about, and gave them a general Fire, so full and effectual, that a great Number of them being brought to the Ground, the rest wheeled about and rode off.

But to clofe what relates to Sir Robert Munro: As an Acknowledgement for his brave Services, at Fontenoy, as well as on former Occafions, his Majesty was pleased to appoint him to succeed General Ponsonby, who was slain there, in the Command of his Regiment; which was among the Troops that arrived at Newcastle, during the Rebellion, and made a Part of General Wade's Army. They were afterwards ordered to Scotland; and being upon the Left Wing at the Battle of Falkirk, on that fatal Day, the 17th of January 1745-6, they shamefully left their brave Colonel and Lieutenant Colonel, with Five or Six more of their Officers, to be cut in Pieces.

By the Account which the *Rebels* themfelves give of Sir *Robert*, he defended himfelf against Six of them with his Half-Pike, I = 2 and

and killed Two of their Number: Upon which, a Seventh came up, and (as they expressed it) poured a Shot into his Belly, which brought him immediately to the Ground. In this dreadful Moment, in the midst of all this Extremity, his Brother Doctor Munro, whom the warmest Instances of his Friends could not divert from exposing his Person in the Defence of his Country, and who was near at Hand, ran to him to surgeon of the Regiment: But they were all murdered on the Spot, in the most barbarous manner, by those cruel Men.

to fupport him, attended by his Servant and the Surgeon of the Regiment: But they were all murdered on the Spot, in the moft barbarous manner, by those cruel Men. Sir Robert's Body was the next Day sought out; and his Face was so cut and mangled by these Savages, after he fell, that it could scarce be known. He was sound, and buried Honourably in the Church-yard of Falkirk by the Macdonalds, who, tho' engaged in Rebellion against their lawful Sovereign, could not but pay some publick Regard to the Memory of so valiant a Man; the principal Persons among the Rebels, attending him all the Way to the Grave.

And thus fell those Two brave Brothers; for the Doctor undoubtedly deferves that Title with Sir Robert, who, tho' professing the peaceful Art of Medicine, adventured himself amidst the most visible Danger, fired with Love to his illustrious Brother; and attempt-

24

attempting in vain to bring him fome Aid in his last Extremities amidst armed Enemies, expired with him, no less lamented than he, by allthat intimately knew him. How just that Lamentation was, will appear from the Accounts which I have had of the *Dostor's Character* from his most intimate Friends, which I here fubjoin.

He was a Gentleman of an excellent Understanding, and had a Brightness and Solidity in his Genius, which are not often united, but which, when they concur, do greatly illustrate each other. He had been bred up in the Study of Medicine and Surgery, which in Scotland are frequently joined, as they have fo great an Affinity. "He " had a large Stock of Knowledge, not " only in his own Profession, but in most " Parts of polite Literature. But these, " (adds my Correspondent) I hold cheap, " when compared to the Goodness of his " Heart. His greatest Study was to know " himself; and I verily believe, that fince the " early Ages of Christianity, there has not " appeared a more upright Perfon."

He fpent a great many Years in the East-Indies, and had most accurately and diligently enquired into the Manners, Customs, Arts and Manufactures of the Natives, and into the Produce and Commodities of the Country: So that he was much more capable of giving Entertainment to Persons of Curiosity 246

Curiofity in fuch Things, than Travellers commonly are; and his Veracity was fuch, that all who knew him could entirely depend upon whatever he reported as on his own Knowledge. To all these Advantages was added, a Memory remarkably tenacious of every Circumstance with which he charged it: But perhaps it was a Loss to the World that it was so, as it hindered him from committing many extraordinary Things to writing, which might have afforded Improvement, as well as Delight, to the Publick.

The Want of fuch *Memoirs* from fo able an Hand is the more to be regrated, as his remarkable *Modefty* did not permit him to talk much in Company. One might fpend a good deal of Time with him, without perceiving by any Hints from him, that he had ever been out of *Britain*: But when his Friends feemed defirous of Information on any of those Topicks, as they fell in his way, he communicated his Observations upon them with the utmost Freedom, and gave them the greatest Satisfaction imaginable; of which fome remarkable Instances happened at the Houses of Persons of very confiderable Rank, who paid him that Respect which he fo well deferved.

It was the more to be defired, that he fhould have left behind him fome written Memoirs of his own Remarks and Adventures, as he was a most attentive Observer of Divine

concerning the MUNRO'S.

۳. میں س

نی فی ز ندر

3

...

. Ц., 154

ιċ.

Τ.

Ā

12

Tr.

. م آن

3

÷ 1

Divine Providence, and had experienced many fingular Instances of it. One is fo remarkable, that it claims a Place here, brief as these Hints must necessarily be .------- After he had continued eight or ten Years in the East Indies, he was shipwreck'd on the Malabarian Coast, as he was on his Passage home: He faved his Life on a Plank, but lost all his Effects, except a small Parcel of Diamonds. This ruinous Calamity, as it feemed to be, obliged him to return to Fort St. George, where he experienced, far beyond what he could have expected, the extraordinary Friendship of several English Gentlemen of that Settlement; and felt the folid Effects of it, as by their Affistance he acquired much more in fix or feven Years following, (for his whole Stay in that Country was about fixteen Years) than he had loft by Shipwreck: And when he left the Settlement, he had all Sort of Encouragement offered him to induce him to flay; but his Health and other Circumstances obliged him to return Home.

This Return, (which happened, if I miftake not, about the Year 1726) was a happy Providence to many, For as he was remarkably fuccessful in both the Branches of his peculiar Profession, he took great Pains in both: And as he did this without Fee or Reward, when he was fatisfied the Circumstances of the Afflicted needed such Affistance,

Remarkable Particulars

248

ance, he was an Inftrument of faving many Limbs, and many Lives, which must otherwife in all Probability have been lost.

To this Account, I must beg Leave to add what another of my Correspondents writes to me concerning the Doctor in the following Words: " As we were often by " ourfelves, I still found him inclined to " turn our Discourse to Spiritual Subjects, " concerning God and Religion, the Offices " of the great Redeemer, and the Power of "God's Spirit in converting and fanctify-ing the Souls of Men, and the Hope of Eternal Life through CHRIST." I tran-fcribe the Passage thus particularly concern-ing this pious Physician, as I esteem it in one View, a peculiar Honour to him, and permit me to fay in another, to the Profession itfelf: Bleffed be God, that they it is fo rare a Cafe, yet there are those of that learned Body, who are not alhamed of the Golpel of Christ; but who knowing it to be true on incontestible Evidence, and having felt (what one would imagine every Rational Creature who believes it to be true, must immediately fee) its infinite Importance, have steadily determined to submit to its Influence, and to maintain its Honours in the midft of all the Scorn and Derifion of their Infidel Brethren: A Determination, which perhaps requires no lefs Courage, especially in some Tempers, than that generous Inftance

249

ftance of Fraternal Love, which will entail fuch lasting Glory on the Memory of Doctor Munro.

<u>r ng</u>

. . 37

There yet remained one valiant Brother of this Family, whom Providence referved for a few Months, before he shared the Fate of the other Two. The Perfon I mean, was Captain George Munro of Culcairn, Efq; of whom I have conceived fuch an Idea, from the Account of him which has been put into my Hands, that I cannot forbear wishing the World were bleffed with a much larger Narrative of his Life and Character, than my Instructions will furnish out, or than I should have Room to infert in fuch an Appendix as this. Much do I regret, that Providence never favoured me. with an Opportunity of being perfonally. acquainted with him; especially, as I have Reason to believe, from what my Friend in the North writes, that he had the like Dit polition towards forming a Friendship with me, as produced to quick a Growth of it in the Breast of Colonel Gardiner; whom, on the whole, Captain Munro feems to have refembled almost in every Part of his Cha racter, taking it as it was fince that happy Change, which I have fo largely defcribed in the foregoing Memoirs: But what was wanting in my perfonal Knowledge, is fupplied by a large and animated Account from Kk my

my Correspondents, who had the best Obportunity of knowing him, and upon whose Information I can fafely depend.

Captain George Munro was the Second Brother of the Family, the Doctor being the youngest Son. He, like the other Gentlemen, had the Advantage of a very liberal Education, and foon difcovered Marks of a good Genius, which might have qualified him for making a Figure under any Character in the learned World. Belides the other Branches of Literaure, common to all the Professions, he acquired a Stock of Theological Knowledge; and before he was Seventeen Years old, he was well acquainted with Ecclesiaftical History, fo as to be able to give a good Account of the Advance and Decline of the Christian Interest in various, Ages and Countries; and the Degrees and Manner by which the Corruption and Re-formation of the Church had been introduced, established, or obstructed. I the rather mention this, as it feems to be an Accomplishment of great Importance, on which Account, I much wonder, that the Generality of young Gentlemen should think it so little worth attending to: And I with I could fay, that all who are intended for the Ministry were fo careful in purfuing it, as its Ufefulness and its absolute Necessity to them might demand.

Digitized by Google

But

250

concerning the MUNRO's.

1

5

F.

But his Tafte and Talents particularly lay for a Military Life; and, in the Year 1715, he behaved himfelf with great Courage and Activity during the whole Courfe of that Rebellion; and, after the Difpersion of the Rebels, he was employed in reducing the Inhabitants of those Highland Countries, and the adjacent Isles, to a Submission to the Government.

In the Year 1719, when, on Occasion of the Invafion from Spain, General Wightman, with the Troops under his Command, had waited long at Inverness for a Body of Highland Men to conduct the Troops through the Mountains to Glenshiel, where the Spaniards and Rebels were encamped; and when many Promifes of fuch Affiltance made to the General had failed, Sir Robert Munro being then out of the Country, his Brother the Captain (of whom we now speak) affembled, in a most expeditious Manner, a Body of the Munro Clan, and marched with the regular Troops to Glenshiel; where they diftinguished themselves by the Gallantry of their Behaviour, driving the Enemy before them in a sharp Action, in which many of them were killed, and more wounded; and among the reft the Captain himfelf in a very dangerous Manner. He had, however, the Satisfaction to see these foreign Invaders, and their Rebel Abettors, totally routed and dispersed on the Pretender's Birth-day, June K k 2 the

the roth: And though his Constitution fuffered much by the Lois of his Blood on this Occasion; yet it pleafed God to recover him for further Service to his Country.

As he still continued vigorous and active in the Service of the Government, he obtained the Command of one of the Independent Companies, then in the National Pay: And when they were afterwards regimented and fent to Flanders, he attended them thither, and continued in the publick Service till the Year 1744; when he became fo exceeding-ly Afthmatick, that he could not breathe in the Flanders Air. On which General Wade, not only allowed him to fell his Commission, but out of Compassion to his Distress, joined his Brother Sir Robert in obliging him to do it; and to return Home: To which at length he fubmitted, tho' not without Regret; and thereupon returned to his Do-mestick Seat at Newtown in Ross-shire, in the Views of fpending his Days with his Family and Friends in a peaceful Retreat. But Providence determined otherwife, and had referved for him fome farther Labours of a Military Life, in which it had appointed him glorioufly to toil and fall, after Services which might have done an Honour to his most vigorous and active Days. The late wicked and unnatural Rebellion

The late wicked and unnatural *Rebellion* broke out foon after his Arrival; and the Danger of his Country and its Religious and Civil

253

Civil Constitution gave him at once a new Stock of Life and Spirits.

nE

QĽ:

DPC .

1

t\$

-

سب منا ر

When General Cope came to Inverness, and had been affured of being joined by a Number of Highlanders, to conduct him and his fmall Army through the Rebel Countries, between that Town and Aberdeen, Captain Munro, with 200 of his Brother's Clan, were indeed the only Perfons that were found willing to perform the Promifes that were made by leveral others. He marched with the General directly to Aberdeen, from whence he was ordered to return Home: In which Return he was under a Necessity of marching through a great Number of the Rebels under the Command of Gordon of Glenbucket, who lay on the Road to attack the Captain and his Party; but Glenbucket finding that the Captain was determined to difpute every Inch of Ground with him, retired, and allowed him to proceed without Disturbance to Inverness.

Not long after that, the Earl of Loudoun fent Captain Munro, in Conjunction with the Laird of Macleod, with a Body of Men to relieve the City of Aberdeen, and the neighbouring Country, then greatly opprefied by the Outrages committed upon them by Lord Lewis Gordon, and the Rebels under his Command. Accordingly the Captain and Macleod proceeded as far as Inverury, a finall Town a tew Miles Weft of Aberdeen, where

Remarkable Particulars

254

where they halted to receive Intelligence; and, from the Narrowness of the Place, they were obliged to quarter a great Number of their Men in diftant Places thro' the adjacent Country. In the mean time, a confiderable Reinforcement from the main Body of the Rebel Army, which then lay at Perth, was fent under the Command of a French Officer, supported by their Picquets and Irifb Brigades: By the Aflistance of which, Lord Lewis attempted to furprize, and cut off the Captain and his whole Party. In this View they were moving towards *Inverury* in the Dusk of the Evening, after *Captain Munro* and *Macleod* had fent their Men thro' the Country to their Quar-ters; but tho' there was not fuch good In-telligence provided as might have been withed, they were providentially discovered at fuch a Distance, that Captain Munro and the Laird of Macleod had Time to draw up the Men they had in the Town of Inverury, in fo regular a Manner, that in Confequence of it, they gave the Enemy fuch a warm Reception, attacking them at once in Front and Flank, that many of them were left dead in the Field. The brave Captain and his Affociate continued very fedate, intrepid, and active, during the Heat of the Skirmish, till at last being over-powered by far fuperior Numbers, they thought it adviseable to retire; and brought off their Party fafe, and in

concerning the MUNRO'S

in good Order, excepting fome few who had been killed, or taken Prifoners. Among the latter was Mr. Adam Gordon of Ardoch, Nephew to Captain Munro, who was feized by the Rebels, and treated with a dealof Rigour and Severity for a confiderable Time, while detained in their Power: But they did not prefume to purfue the reft; and the young Gentleman at length made his Efcape, to the great Joy of the Family; being, I hope, referved by Providence to tread in the Steps of his heroic Uncles, and to blefs his Country with fome confiderable future Services.

Upon the Retreat of the Rebels Northward before his Royal Highness the Duke of Cumberland, the Earl of Loudoun had not fufficient Strength to maintain his Possefion of Inverne/s against them: Whereupon he, with the Lord President, and Captain Munro, retreated to the Shire of Sutherland, propofing to defend themfelves there, until the Seafon allowed his Royal Highnels to march the Troops to Inverness. But in this Interval, the Rebels having fpread themfelves through the Shires of Inverness, Murray, and Ross, they got Possession of a great many Boats; by the Help of which they transported a great Part of their Body to the Sutherland Coast, under the Covert of a very thick Fog. Upon which the Earl of Loudoun, with the Lord President, and the Captain_

Remarkable Particulars

256

Captain, were obliged to retreat, through the Western Parts of R_{α}/s into the Isle of Sky; where they continued, until the Rebel Army was broke and dispersed at the Battle of Culloden.

I have been the more particular in this Narrative of the Captain's Conduct during the Rebellion, as it gives fome Light into the Situation and Transactions of the Friends of our Conflitution in those Parts at that Time: And my Information affures me, that the Facts are taken from Perfons of undoubted Veracity, who were present with the Captain in his March to Aberdeen with General Cope, and in his Return from it; and who were with him in the Skirmish at Inverury, and were afterwards Witness of his Death.

Upon his Return from the Ifle of Sky, he was conftantly employed in Expeditions through the *Rebel* Countries of great Extent, to reduce them to a Submiffion to the Government; which he performed with Diligence and Zeal, but ftill with the greateft Humanity. This the *Rebels* themfelves must acknowledge; as he never did the leaft Injury to any Man, and in all that vaft Circuit which he made thro' thefe diftant Countries, he neither himfelf feized, nor allowed those under his Command to feize, any thing but Arms: And yet, notwithftanding all this Humanity, his Diligenceand

concerning the MUNRO's.

257

reat, thus and Zeal had been fuch in the whole of this to the lk Rebellion, as rendered him obnoxious to the mil teke Rage and Revenge of the Rebels, who had d at this vowed his Destruction upon the first Opportunity; and becaufe they had not Couticular D3 rage to face him, they had recourse to the onduct ter bafe Method of Alfalfination, which was ef-Light inte fected on Lord's Day the 31st of August, the fire 1746. He was then on a long and necef-Parts & B fary March at the Head of 500 Men, on n affurð s the Side of Locharkey, amongst the wild n Perkili Rocks of Lochaber ; where, as he was pafre prefent ^e fing by the Side of a Wood, between the Aberdensi advanced Guard and the main Body of his n from it Men he was shot dead by a Villain, who kirmih 🕬 cocanled himself behind the Trees and the Winds Botom of the Wood; and who, by the Adsignification, got off without

ig difcovered, and has never fince been and out: An Event to the *Captain*, no doubt, most happy, and a blessed Kind of initantancous Translation to the Regions of endless Peace and triumphant Joy; but to all who loved the Publick, not to be mentioned without the tenderest Sensibility and deepest Regrate.

One of my Correspondents, on this Occafion, concludes his Accounts of the Deaths of Sir Robert, the Doctor, and the Captain, in these Words. "Thus died these Three "vorthy Men, to the irreparable Loss of "the Country in which they lived ; all of L 1 "them

Digitized by Google

If of Sur

n Espera

of gial f

erformed T

with the S

hels them? er did the

all that i

o' thefe di;

If feized

1 mand 10 g

yet ^{Dori}

his Diff

Remarkable Particulars

" them remarkable for a brave Spirit, full " of Love to their native Land, and of " difinterested Zeal for Religion and Li-" berty; faithful in their Promises, stedfast " in their Friendship, abundant in their " Charity to the poor and distressed in their " Charity to the poor and distressed in their " charity to the poor and distressed in their " charity to the poor and distressed in their " charity to the poor and distressed in their " charity to the poor and distressed in their " charity to the poor and distressed in their " to their great and entire Love to each " other, fo that one Soul seemed, as it were, " to actuate all the Three." * To which it might have been added,—blessed with a Sisser, not unworthy to make the Fourth Person in such a Friendship.

My other Correspondent, in his Character of the Captain, speaks in this Manner. "The great Foundation of all his other Virtues was laid in a most fincer and ftedfast Regard to the Supreme Being. "He carefully studied the great Doctrines of our Holy Religion, which he couragiously professed, and as it was requisite defended, in whatever Company he might be cast: He did this with the greater "Freedom, as his Practice was always " agreeable

* The Intimacy of their Friendship, though chiefly founded on a Similarity of Character, might perhaps be further promoted by their being so nearly of the same Age; for Sir Robert was born August 24, 1684; the Captain, September 18, 1685; and the Doctor, September 19, 1687 Sir Robert therefore was slain in his Sixtyfecond Year; the Captain in his Sixty-first; and the Doctor in his Fifty-ninth.

258

concerning the MUNRO'S

iri

ve Spin :

ard, a

ion zi.

miles, #

ant in i

iftreffed s, and e

v remain

Lore to :

d, asit #

To whit

e the Fe

in hil

this Mo

ill his d

lincerte

reme &

at Dat

h he 🖤

ras raili

ny he m

the gr

Was at

" gerten

though de

ant pertain

=4, 16^{\$4;1}

Lefor, &

.Erlt i 200

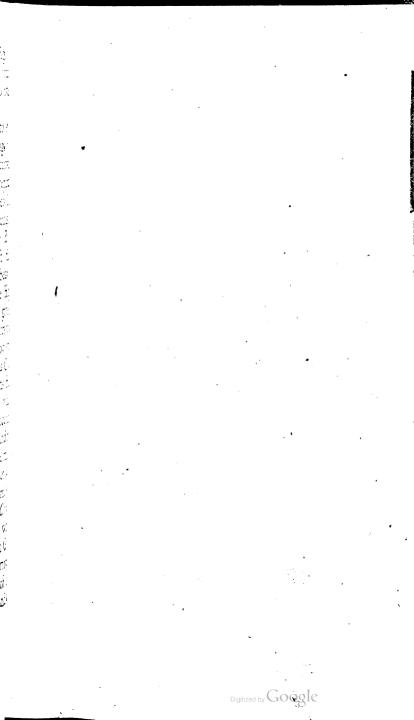
" agreeable to it; and in particular his Re-" gard, both to the Book, and to the Day of " GOD. He had from his Infancy been " trained up in an Acquaintance with the " Scripture; and he daily perused it with " Pleafure, and doubtlefs with Advantage. " And tho' the natural Chearfulness of his " Temper inclined him on other Days to " facetious Turns in Conversation; yet on " the Sabbath he was not only grave and " devout, but carefully attentive that all his " Speech might tend to Edification, and as " far as possible minister Grace to the Hear-" ers. He was exemplary in the Social Vir-" tues, temperate in the Use of Food and " Sleep, and role early for Devotion, " (wherein, as in many other Respects, he " remarkably refembled his beloved Friend " Colonel Gardiner :) He was also thorough-" ly fenfible, how much a faithful Dif-" charge of Relative Duties is effential to " the Character of a Christian. He ap-" proved himfelf therefore, as a brave " and vigilant Officer, a most active and " faithful Servant of the Crown, and a true " Patriot to his Country in the worft of " Times; and in Domestick Life was ex-" emplary as a Husband, a Father, and a " Master. He was a most affectionate Bro-" ther, a faithful Friend, a constant Bene-" factor, and a fure Patron of the Oppressed: "And to crown all, was at last in Effect a " Martyr,

259

" Martyr, in the Caufe of that Religion he " had fo eminently adorned, and of those " Liberties he had fo long and fo bravely " defended."

It must give a fensible Pleasure to every Reader, who enters into thefe Things with a becoming Spirit, to reflect, That notwithftanding these unparalelled and irreparable Loffes, this Family, which has been long celebrated for fo many worthy Branches, is not yet extinct; but that both Sir Robert Munro, and the Captain, have left those behind them, who may not only bear up the Name, but, if they answer the Hopes which in the Opening of Life they give to their Country, may add new Honours to it.

I hope the Reader will not lay down this Narrative, which is now brought to a Clofe, without deriving fome useful Leffons from the remarkable Train of Providence, which this Appendix, as well as the preceding Memoirs, offer to his Observation. And the more he enters into these Lessons, the more will he be disposed to lift up his Wishes and Prayers to GOD for those valuable Remains, both of Sir Robert Munro's and of Colonel Gardiner's Family, which may yet be within the Reach of fuch Address; that God may graciously support them in their Sorrows, and that all the Virtues and Graces of the illustrious Dead may live in them, and in their remotest Posterity. Amen ! If I N I S.



• Digitized by Google



-



Digitized by Google

.

ł

n an contain

Ì



UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA, DAVIS and the set was been and the set 3 5 03516 4 62 1 MR.0.0.2 . 1.50 ZA 67.1 G2 Z6 Teddride 268418 http://www.encoment.com/control/c BORNER DE

